



この異世界でも

死

愛

に

ぬほど

される

1

著 緋色の雨
hiironoame
ill つかこ tsukako

Yandere Megami No Hakoniwa

Even in a different world,
I'm being loved to death by Yanderes

- Volume 1 -

**-Author-
Hiiro no Ame**

**-Artist-
tsukako**

[Fantasy-Books]

- STORY -

I had known for most of my life that I would be killed by a Yandere and now, that day has finally come — or that should have been what happened. Instead, I was reincarnated by a Goddess in a game-like world.

I jumped at the opportunity to live a normal, peaceful life with ordinary girls... Now I have a skill that awakens Yanderes!? The world the Goddess created specializes in Yanderes!?

On top of that, in order to gain a certain cheat ability, I was born with a body that can't harm women no matter what they do to me... I wanted a peaceful life in this world, but it seems even in a different world I will be loved to death by Yanderes...

Kono isekai demo
"YANDERE" ni
shinuhodo aisareru



この異世界でも、

ヤンデレに 死ぬほど愛される 1

著 緋色の雨
hiironoame

iii つかこ
tsukako

「くっ。メ、メディアねえ……」

[illegible]

×ディア
女神 STATUS ヤンデレ

「……なにをする気だ」

「おや、お嬢様、
お風呂に入ってくださいよ」

ローズ・ブラッド
伯爵家の令嬢 STATUS ヤンデレ



「なあ、顔が赤いけど、
本当に大丈夫なのか？」

「だ、大丈夫、ひう。
んっ。です。ただ、んあ。」

「……はあん。んっ。その、しゃ、ひう。
しゃつくらがとまらなくて。ひやあん」

クラウディア

奴隷

STATUS ヤンデレ化耐性 S

「クラウドディア……」

「ご主人様は……あたしを……
欲しくならだすから……」

ナセ・ユズキ

水瀬柚希の転生後

ヤンデレに死ぬほど愛される☆☆☆

Prologue

“A, ahn~... fwaa~ ahn~ ah, ah, hyan~ Yuzuki-kun’s thing feels so good. It’s reaching so deep inside Hinano. Just like that, it feels so good.”

Hinano was stained with blood as she was riding on top of me. She showed an expression full of ecstasy, as the blood covering her was making lewd sounds as she moved back and forth on top of me... That was my blood.

Hinano is covered in my blood because she just killed me.

My childhood friend – – – Hinano stabbed me repeatedly with a knife.

“Even though you have Hinano, you still cheated with another girl,” that was the reason she gave for doing this.

But I never cheated on her.

In the first place, Hinano and I were never even going out. On top of that, I’ve never once given her any reason to think we were going out.

“Yuzuki-kun cheated so you deserve this, right?” she said this before she stabbed me.

She straddled me as I lay on the floor breathing my final breaths.

To think I’d die in such an absurd way.

However, that’s not to say I could never imagine my life ending this way. Now that my time had come... I’m reminded of my family.

The reason for this is that all of my ancestors, including my father and grandfather, were all killed by Yanderes. All the men of our family are loved to death by Yanderes.

That’s why I believed that this day may come, but... my father and grandfather were able to marry and leave children behind. I thought I still had some time before I would be killed.

I just wanted to meet a normal girl and experience happiness... I cursed my short life as my life ended.

Rather, that was supposed to be what happened. Instead, I woke up on the sofa of some strange room I had never seen before.

“...Why am I here? Was I... Was I saved?”

If I had been saved I’d expect to be in a hospital right now, but this room doesn’t look like any hospital I’ve seen. It looked like a room that belonged to a girl.

Where am I... As I was trying to figure out where I was, I noticed a onee-san with long black hair sitting on the sofa opposite me.

“Yuzuki-kun, good morning.”

“Eh? Good morning... Where am I... and who are you?”

“This is a space that I control. I am the Goddess Medea.”

“Go-Goddess?”

“You can just think of me as the creator of a different world.”

“The creator of another world... A Goddess...”

I tried to laugh it off, but — I looked down at my stomach. I know I was stabbed several times. There should be scars, but... there’s nothing there at all.

“Goddess-sama, you saved me?”

“Call me Medea onee-chan.”

“...What?”

“Like I said, please call me Medea onee-chan.”

“I-I’m not sure I understand.”

What is she saying? Maybe in her world, 'onee-chan' is the most respected title? I seriously doubt that. After all, we're speaking Japanese.

"Please call me Medea onee-chan means you will refer to me as 'Medea onee-chan.' Please spoil me a little."

"No, what I'm saying is that I don't understand why you want me to call you that... really it's impossible for me to call a Goddess that."

"...Eh?"

"Even if you look at me like that, it's still impossible."

"Are you sure... about that?"

Her black eyes stared into mine.

Her eyes feel like they may suck me in. As I looked into them, I got the sudden desire to call her Medea onee-chan.

...No, I really can't do it.

I'll just have to apologize to her.

"Muu... As expected of Yuzuki-kun, you wouldn't fall for something like that."

"...What does that mean?"

"Nothing... I guess it can't be helped; I'll give up for now."

The Goddess placed one finger on her lip and leaned back onto the sofa. Her face is somewhat cute, but it is a bit strange thinking that about a Goddess.

But she does appear to just be a normal human girl so I'm not afraid... I look over the Goddess once more.

Her long hair is as black as her eyes and it goes down to the middle of her back. It's styled perfectly and looks very soft.

Her age is probably a little higher than my own — she looks old enough to be a college student.

This onee-san was also wearing an off the shoulder top and a tiered skirt. Furthermore, she was wearing my favourite combination of stockings and a garter belt. As I was looking at this, the Goddess lifted the hem of her skirt to show me.

“Do you like it?”

“Eh?”

“Does this outfit suit your tastes? It was a bit embarrassing wearing something that exposed so much skin, but I wanted to please Yuzuki-kun. So, I tried to wear something that would suit your tastes.”

“My tastes?”

If I hadn’t developed a resistance to the charms of women, I’d probably fall in love with her in an instant.

But I’ve developed a resistance thanks to the Yanderes that wanted to love me to death. I’ve learned to never look at women in a sexual way.

I’ve heard the line, “You can never look at another girl. If you ever do, I will stab your eyes out, Yuzuki-kun,” many times. Though it’s usually followed by a cute laugh.

Anyway, this girl doesn’t look like the Yandere type. She may just be trying to give me some free service. I quietly say, “It looks good.”

Now that I think about it, isn’t it a little strange that the Goddess knows what I like?

“Anyway, I’d like to get back to my original question. Did you save me?”

“Yes. However, I was only able to save your soul.”

“Only... my soul?”

I look down at my body. It does feel a bit different than my normal body.

“Yuzuki-kun’s body was repeatedly stabbed.”

“So you were only able to save my soul?”

“Yes, I negotiated with the God of your world and was able to recreate your body with the information I gathered.”

“Is... Is that so? Then, I guess I should thank you.”

I bowed my head to her. But, it would be strange for a Goddess from another world to save a human for no reason. I expect her to have her own motive for saving me.

“You don’t need to be worried. Being able to watch Yuzuki-kun is enough of a reward for me.”

“...Eh? Watching me is your reward?”

“Still, I can’t believe that Hinano girl. I was enjoying watching until she pushed you down and started doing this and that to you. She should’ve just kept stabbing you.”

“...U, Umm, Goddess-sama?”

I don’t really like what she’s saying. Besides, didn’t she say she only knew a little bit of information about me that she managed to gather.

Is this the real reason for why she helped me?

If so... then, this Goddess is also Yandere..... As I thought this, the Goddess looked at me and showed a gentle smile.

“Fufu~, that was just a joke.”

“Y-You were joking?”

“Yes, I just wanted to tease you a bit.”

Please don’t do that. I actually felt like I was in danger again. Besides, she did genuinely look frustrated. There’s no way the Goddess of another world is Yandere, right?

“Anyway, Goddess-sama you saved my life, but... you must have a reason for doing so... What did you want from me?”

“You’re right, I do have a reason for saving you. There is another world I’ve created — it is a world for Yuzuki-kun to live in. And I will just watch you while you live in this world.”

The Goddess added something at the end that I didn’t quite catch, but I didn’t bother to ask what she said. I was more interested in the idea of living in a new world.

“So, you’re saying that I will live in a different world?”

“Yes, that’s right. Though Yuzuki-kun’s body was made by me, so it’s not technically from a different world, but in any case, that’s the basic idea of what I want to happen.”

“Oooh... Reborn in a new world! Goddess-sama, please reincarnate me into that world!”

If I’m reborn into a new world I can redo my life. I may actually be able to live a life with ordinary girls.

I jumped at the opportunity to redo my life.

“Fufu~, I’m glad to see you so excited, but I haven’t even explained this new world to you yet.”

“Well, that’s true.”

I got a little overly excited about the idea of living a normal life. I asked her what kind of world I’d be reincarnated into.

“I think I want to put Yuzuki-kun in a world I created named Algonia. In a nutshell, the world is full of girls that are very similar to me.”

“Fumufumu”

Girls that look like the Goddess — In other words, it is a world filled with beautiful girls. It’s a nice idea for a boy that just hit puberty, but that really doesn’t explain much

about the world to me.

“How advanced is the civilization? Is there magic in this world?”

“It’s probably equal to medieval Europe and of course there is magic in this world. So, the world is probably a little more advanced than the image you may have of medieval Europe.”

“A world of swords and magic. Is it... Is it a difficult world for the average person to live in?”

“Well... compared to the peaceful life in Japan, it is a relatively harsh environment. And, you will also have status and skills. It is a world very similar to a game, Yuzuki-kun.”

A world similar to a game... the idea has me feeling excited.

“Do I just learn skills arbitrarily?”

“Mainly, it just depends on luck.”

“Mainly? Does that mean?”

Usually, you are born only knowing certain abilities, but the hero can learn whatever abilities they want. It’s the classic cheat of an isekai story.

Then the Goddess said to me,

“Yes. If you call me Medea onee-chan and do some lewd things with me, I’ll grant you the ability to create the character you like.”



— In exchange for the ability to create my own character, the Goddess laid out her conditions.

I really shouldn't be surprised. I've just gone from a dead end to now having the opportunity at a new life. It's obvious I'd have to give something up in return.

But, these conditions? A Goddess that created another world is asking me to call her Medea onee-chan and wants me to do lewd things with her.

To be honest, I don't really know what she means.

"Umm... are you serious about doing lewd things?"

"Of course I'm being serious."

"Are you just trying to tease me because I'm shy? Is that your true purpose?"

"Of course I wouldn't do something stupid like that. Whatever Yuzuki-kun asks me to do, no matter how erotic or indecent, your onee-san will do it."

...is she serious? What is with this development? If this is just like a normal isekai story, something like this wouldn't happen.

The Goddess is incredibly beautiful and has an erotic body. If I were to say I'm not interested in some kind of onee-shota play, I'd be lying... but, if possible, I'd like to do that stuff with a person I actually like.

— But the idea of living in a world of sword and magic is so appealing to me. For me to live the life I want in that world, I need a cheat ability.

Therefore, I would have to do these lewd things with the Goddess... it's not like I just want to do dirty things with her.

"I understand. Honestly, I'd rather do stuff like this with the person I like, but I'm willing to do that stuff with you in order to get a cheat ability."

"It's cute that you're trying to make excuses."

“Don’t you think it’s your job as an onee-san to just accept whatever excuses I come up with?”

“Oh, I guess you’re right.”

And she giggled at me.

Well... she really does look like a beautiful onee-san.

Or rather, I should say,

“Umm... Besides the lewd things, you wanted me to call you onee-chan or something similar? Medea-sama should work, right? It has a similar feeling, right?”

I said this earlier, but the Goddess is incredibly beautiful. I’d feel embarrassed calling such a beautiful girl onee-chan.

But the Goddess just giggled. Did she see through my scheme?

“That’s not good enough. I told you, you have to call me onee-chan.”

“Then, at least let me call you Medea onee-san —”

“That doesn’t work either. If you call me that it doesn’t feel as familiar as calling me onee-chan.”

“...then... what about, Medea-nee?”

“Medea-nee?”

“Yeah, it’s just a shortened version of Medea onee-chan. I did my best to make it sound like we’re close... is it no good?”

“Yes... Medea-nee...”

“I-Is it no good?”

“No, it’s perfect! Then, please call me Medea-nee. Please, take care of me!”

It seems like she likes it. Well, in order to avoid calling the Goddess a more embarrassing name, I'll now be calling her 'Medea-nee.'

"~~~~~Mou, I can't stand it!"

"What? What are you saying — Uee!?"

The Goddess that was sitting on the sofa opposite me suddenly disappeared and then reappeared right next to me.

I guess the Goddess has the ability to teleport around. Before I could even understand what was going on, the Goddess hugged me and pressed her chest up against me.

"G-Goddess-sama!?"

Although the Goddess is wearing a top, her top is off the shoulder. So, right now her bare chest is pressing against my face.

"Ahahaha, the warmth of Yuzuki-kun! This is only something I've imagined in my dreams! Hyaaaaan~ I just want to absorb as much of this feeling as possible! Hurry up, please hurry and do lewd things with your onee-chan as soon as possible!"

"P-Please, calm down. Goddess-sama, you're too close!"

My face is sandwiched between her breasts and my lungs are filled with a sweet smell.

I can't possibly resist this. Thank you very much!

"Goddess-sama, please release me!"

"I'm still not satisfied enough! Besides, it's not Goddess-sama, it's Medea-nee! Gyuuu!"

"Uwwaaaaa, Medea-nee let-me-go!"

This Goddess is much stronger than she looks. No matter how desperately I struggle I can't escape her grasp. I'm becoming overwhelmed with the feeling of the Goddess' soft body.

“Fuufuu~, Yuzuki-kun, you’re getting bigger down here.”

For a brief moment, I lost myself and in that time Medea-nee began rubbing her finger on my member through my pants.

“M-Medea-nee...”

“What’s wrong, Yuzuki-kun? You look like you’re in pain.”

“I-I don’t know what you mean.”

“Is that so? I hated seeing that girl Hinano doing those dirty things to you. But I transferred your soul here before you were able to finish, so I assumed you’d be a little pent up.”

“—nha!”

I wasn’t even conscious during that.

But — now that I think about it, it might be true.

“No way... did you purposefully wait to transfer me until that time?”

“Of course not. It was merely a coincidence, but I will be taking full advantage of that coincidence.”

“Even if I believed you — han!?”

Even while we were talking, Medea-nee continued moving her hand and before I knew it, she had taken my member out of my underwear and pants.

“Fuufuu~, Hinano’s love juices and the blood from losing her cherry are still on it.”

“Wait... I thought you said you recreated my body?”

“Fuufuu~, I rebuilt your body, but I kept this area as it was when you died.”

“Why... would you do that? Ku~~~~~”

Medea-nee placed her lips on me down below and started licking off the love juices left on it. Then she put it in her mouth.

“Kuu~ chu~, of course, your beautiful onee-chan chu~, should be allowed to clean this up for you chu~. Fuufuu~, Yuzuki-kun’s thing is so hard, it’s trembling so much.”

Her warm tongue wrapped around it. It delicately moved up and down it’s length.

Maybe it’s just because my only experience with anything like this was with Hinano, but the Goddess’ tongue technique was amazing. It feels like there are multiple tongues licking me.

“Medea-nee is so lewd — Huk~ I could get used to this amazing feeling!”

“Oh, this is chu~... This is only my first-time nupu~, doing something like this,”

“Eh?”

Surprised, I look down at Medea-nee. Medea-nee just showed a wry smile to me.

“I waited for Yuzuki-kun to be my first for such a long time. How does it feel to be the first one to experience this untouched Goddess?”

“~~~”

I’m getting more and more excited because of her lewd words.

This Goddess is saying it’s her first time, but she’s just too erotic.

“Fuufuu~, Yuzuki-kun’s face is irresistible. Well then, now I’ll make you feel even better.”

I couldn’t even respond.

Medea-nee started moving her mouth even faster.

“Ku... chu ~~, kupu~.... Chi~ churu~yupu.... Ji ~,ji ~... ha~a.... Amu. Kuchi ~... Cha~ pu~... ji ~, dji ~yupupupu~tsu”

“Medea-nee, I’m —”

I couldn’t hold back anymore — but I wasn’t able to finish. That’s because Medea-nee was tightly squeezing the base.

“M-Medea-nee, what are you doing?”

“Yuzuki-kun, your onee-chan hasn’t had enough yet.”

“Th-That’s...”

While she squeezed, Medea-nee began sucking again. I want to finish. I can’t last any longer. But she won’t let me finish. This is agony!

“Medea-nee, please stop squeezing.”

“Fuufuu~, I can’t do that.”

“W... w-why!?”

I can’t think of anything else.

“Please, Medea-nee, I beg you, let me finish.”

“Hnn~? Where do you want to finish, Yuzuki-kun?”

While she still sucked me, Medea-nee looked up at me with mischievous eyes. After seeing that look on her face, I lost all self-control.

“Inside Medea-nee’s mouth! I want to finish in your mouth!”

“See, you just needed to say it properly. Well then... Amu... chu~, ji~... gup~... kupu~~... hyaa~”

Medea-nee released her grip and sucked even harder. The overwhelming pleasure from this caused my mind to go white.

“Haa~... n~ Amazing... this is sperm, Yuzuki-kun’s sperm. It’s really sticky, amazing... it’s irresistible.”

Medea-nee saved my sperm in her mouth and seemed to be savouring the taste.

“Me-Medea-nee”

“Fuufuu~, Yuzuki-kun’s sperm... what do you want me to do with it?”

Medea-nee stuck her tongue out and a cloudy white liquid could be seen in her mouth.



I was stunned after seeing such a lewd scene.

“...Swallow... Swallow it.”

“I understand... *koku*... hnn~”

Medea-nee swallowed my semen that was in her mouth. Even after that, she licked the remaining semen off of my member and swallowed that as well.

“Ha~ ... hnn~ Amazing, it’s getting caught in my throat. This is Yuzuki-kun’s sperm. It’s filling my belly and becoming a part of me.”

“Lewd... but, does a Goddess need food?”

“I’m a Goddess so I don’t need to eat. Yuzuki-kun’s sperm will just become a part of me.”

“That’s... erotic... wai- Medea-nee!?”

Medea-nee started sucking on my member again.

“W-Wait a minute! It’s too soon, the stimulation is too much!”

“Nuu~ ... Haa~ ... Fuufuu~, I was just sucking out the remaining sperm.”

“...I-I see.”

“Perhaps you wanted me to do it again?”

“O-Of course not!”

I was almost unable to deny it, but if we kept going we’d never be able to advance the talks. I stood up to distance myself from Medea-nee and pulled up my pants.

“A-Anyway, can I create my own character now?”

“Of course, and for such great service, I’ll even give you some extra skill points (SP)!”

“T-Thank you.”

Though I had to do it to be able to create my character, getting extra SP from it is also great.

If it means I can earn even more points, then maybe, if she were to ask again... No, no I need to calm down. I haven't been thinking straight for a while now. I just need to calm down.

"...Even after that, that thing still hasn't gone down. He must have extraordinary stamina from being chased by Yanderes. That's good to know."

"Huh? Did you say something, Goddess-sama?"

"Call me Medea-nee. And I didn't say anything."

"That's fine then, but... do I really have to call you that...?"

It's embarrassing. I tried to find a way out of calling her that, but I have to for her to increase my SP. I have no choice but to call her Medea-nee.

"...Then, I'll call you Medea-nee, but is it really okay to not use the honorific?"

"Of course, I don't mind."

"Thank you. Well then, I want to learn how to improve my skills. Medea-nee, will you teach me?"

"~~~~~"

The Goddess hugged my body tightly and seemed to be unwilling to let go. It looks like her face is filled with ecstasy, but that may just be my imagination.

"...Hwa~, I want to immerse myself in this happiness forever. I guess it can't be helped. It's regrettable but let's begin the character creation."

"Thank you... So what do I need to do?"

"Well... First off, I will increase your SP by 2000. Feel free to choose whatever skills you'd like. Just picture a status window in your mind and speak the word 'Status,' a

window should appear.

“I see. Then, I won’t hesitate — Status open!”

I followed her directions and said this in a loud voice. Shortly after, a semi-transparent window appeared blocking off part of my view.

I could tell there was something written in the window, but it was in a language I couldn’t understand.

“Based on the experiences you’ve had in life, you already know some skills. Please, use the remaining 2000 SP to choose whatever skills you’d like.”

“Eh... I can’t read it.”

“Oh, I’m sorry. Let me first teach you the language of my world...”

Medea-nee came up behind me and started touching buttons on the status screen. Hey, something is pressing against my back!

Even as I was distracted, Medea-nee continued manipulating the status window.

“...You can interact with another person’s status screen?”

“Yes. I have the ability to manipulate your status screen only while Yuzuki-kun is enjoying the feeling of my chest.”

“...What was that?”

“I can manipulate your status screen only while my chest is pressed against your back and you’re grinning at the feeling.”

“I-I wasn’t grinning!”

At that moment — Medea-nee embraced me even closer from behind.

“You can’t do that, Yuzuki-kun. Because you’ve stopped enjoying the feeling of my chest, I can’t control your status window. Please, enjoy the feeling of my soft breasts.”

“Eh, no, even if you say something like that...”

Medea-nee’s breasts are big and soft. On top of that, she’s wearing an off the shoulder top... and I can tell she’s not wearing a bra underneath.

In this situation, with such soft breasts pressed against my back, it’s almost impossible for me to think about anything else... This feeling is the best!

Cough No, of course, that’s not the reason. This is just necessary for her to use my status screen. I’m just doing this because I have no choice.

So I just need to fully enjoy the feeling of Medea-nee’s breasts so she can use my status window. And so, I leaned back toward Medea-nee.

“Fufu~, it was just a joke.”

“..... Eh?”

“I was just joking.”

“I... see. It was a joke... a joke...”

“Yeah, I was just kidding... but why do you suddenly look so sad?”

“.....It’s nothing.”

“There’s clearly something wrong.”

She embraces me from behind and pressed her chest against me. Speaking of their softness... Ah, I can’t possibly resist this!

“Medea-nee, what you said before is true, right? You can’t manipulate my status window unless I enjoy the feeling of your chest.”

“Hmm, is that so? I don’t believe there’s any requirement like that... Yuzuki-kun, do you just want to enjoy the feeling of my chest?”

Medea-nee is evil!

“Come on, Yuzuki-kun. Please, say it.”

She sweetly whispered these words into my ear.

“...I want to...”

“What do you want to do?”

“I want to enjoy Medea-nee’s chest.”

“Fufu~ well said. Well... teasing you was pretty nice too.”

Medea-nee showed a malicious smile and moved around to my front and sat on my knees. She’s so close; Medea-nee’s sweet smell is filling my lungs.

“Well, feel free to touch me as much as you —hyan~”

I didn’t even wait for her to finish her sentence. I grabbed her soft chest with both of my hands.

After all, she wasn’t wearing a bra. The feeling of her breasts with her off-the-shoulder top is almost as good as the feeling of her bare breasts.

“Nn~ ha~a... an~ Yu... Yuzuki-kun’s hands feel amazing. Ah~... ha~n, you’re so aggressive... hya~n!”

I was obsessed with the feeling of Medea-nee’s soft breasts and I could feel the thing between my legs start to rise. Right now, my thing is under Medea-nee’s butt and I can’t do anything.

At that time — I could suddenly feel pleasure run through my body.

“J-Just now, what was... ukuu~”

I clenched my teeth and endured the pleasure. However, the feeling just increased more and more as time went on.

“Fufu~, does it feel good?”

“Medea-nee, what are you doing?”

“The status window affects people’s minds. So, when another person touches your status window, you’ll feel pleasure just like that.”

“Th-Then, tell me that before.”

I feel like she didn’t listen to my words at all.

At that point, I lost all reasoning and put my hands down her top, pressing my hands against her bare chest.

“Haa~n! Yuzuki-kun, you’re playing with my nipples. Wai-! Yuzuki-kun, you’re being too rough! Hy~a... hyaaaan~! You’re too rough, if you keep that up I can’t touch your status window.”

“Even if you say that your chest feels too good for me to hold back!”

I rubbed her entire breast and then would pinch her nipples. In response, Medea-nee’s voice became more and more filled with ecstasy.

“Ah~... ah~n Hya~n... No, it’s too intense... I... ah~... hya~n... ahnnnn~”

I could feel Medea-nee’s entire body tremble on my knees.

Because Medea-nee is still untouched, her breasts might be incredibly sensitive... Still, I might have gotten carried away.

“Medea-nee, did you just...”

“...Haa~haa~. Yes, that was my first time. That was my first time being touched by a man. It felt so good.”

“I see... Just from my hand... Medea-nee is so cute. You’re a Goddess, even if you act like an onee-chan, but I made you climax with just my hand.”

I held her tightly from behind.

“Yuzuki-kun...”

“Hmm?”

“...Because you were acting so brash — This is your punishment.”

“Gwaa?”

Medea-nee suddenly started intensely stroking my status window.

I was overcome with an unbelievable amount of pleasure. It was even more intense than when Medea-nee was sucking my member earlier.

I can't hold back. It's impossible! I'm already at my limit! I can't stand this level of pleasure!

“Medea-nee, it's impossible... I can't hold it back.”

“Haa~ ... Fufu~, it would be such a waste to release it in your pants.”

“T-That's why, Medea-nee please, use your mouth!”

Medea-nee stood up and took off my pants before putting her mouth on my member. At that moment, I couldn't hold it any longer!

“Nbu... chu~ ... chyu~ ... It's thicker than before... *koku*. Chu... chy~u”

She swallows it and immediately starts cleaning my member with her mouth.

After that, I pulled it out and entered sage mode. *(TN: Sage mode is the period after climaxing where a man can think clearly without any sexual desire)*

“Ha... ha... Thank you, Medea-nee”

“You're welcome. Then, I'll need to touch your status window again. Please, bear with it.”

“...I understand.”

I try to mentally prepare myself.

The pleasure came to me again, but... this time it wasn't as intense.

"...Well, I can stand this."

Medea-nee continued tapping on the status window for a bit —- then, I could feel a slight pain in my head and I was now able to understand the writing in the status window.

I looked at the first section in the status window.

[Name]: Minase Yuzuki [Overall Ability Score]: 73,100

[Base Skills]

Strength: D / Stamina: C / Intelligence: E / Dexterity: D / Magical Power: F / Willpower: AAA / Luck: A

[Resistances]

Slashing: D / Sleep: C / Poison: D / Curse: F / Fear: B / Confusion: E

"Hey... You said I acquired some skills based on my current experience, right?"

"Yes, that's right... Is there something wrong?"

"It's not a problem, but... why do I have resistances to poison and curse?"

I couldn't help but be a little confused by this. However, Medea-nee seemed to know the answer and just replied with, "Oh, do you?"

"Well, Yuzuki-kun was sometimes given sleeping pills by girls so that's the reason for the poison resistance. On top of that, some girls would curse you behind your back, though these curses had no real effect. That's why it wasn't enough to raise your rank above F."

This astonishing fact was only revealed to me after I died. Thinking back, I'm not sure if I can even determine what girl tried to do this to me. Rather, there are so many different girls that could be capable of doing something like that.

...Well, it doesn't matter now that I'm already dead. I need to stop thinking about the

past. I turned my attention back to the status window.

“With the skills such as strength, are they the same no matter what your gender or physique?”

“No, the rank of the skill is adjusted for each person.”

“...They’re adjusted?”

“For every skill, there are fundamental abilities that are not displayed.”

Medea-nee pointed to the section labelled [Base Skills]

“ — In regards to the strength skill, the rank of the ability is determined by your overall physique. So, if two people have a similar physique, the person with the most physical strength would have the higher ranked skill.”

Ah... So a child with an S ranked strength skill would be stronger than a man with an F ranked strength skill. Does that mean you can improve the base skills with training?

“Well, how much does each rank increase the skill?”

“Please, tap the [Base Skills] category to get more detailed information.”

When I tapped the category as instructed, more details about each rank popped up.

F: No increase E: 5% increase D: 10% C: 15% B: 20% A: 25% AA: 35% AAA: 45% S: 60% SS: 75 % SSS: 100%

“Since Yuzuki-kun’s strength is D-rank, your overall physical strength is increased by 10%. Because your original grip strength was 50, once you’re reincarnated into this world, it will now be 55.”

“...I see. That must be an amazing increase at higher ranks, but do those ranks affect everyone the same?”

Based on the strength this girl showed earlier, she must have at least an S ranked strength skill.

“Incidentally, I’m able to give a general number for your grip strength, but for most abilities, it is impossible to give an exact number. So, please only consider it a rough estimate.”

“Okay, I got it.”

From what I can tell, I can increase the base skills with SP, but it seems like that wouldn’t be the best idea. It requires a lot of SP to raise each skill to the point where I would even notice the increase.

Let’s check the rest of the status window.

[Combat Skills]: None

[Magic Skills]: None

[Technical Skills]

Sewing: E / Pattern Paper: F / Design: E

[Hereditary Skills]

Tailoring

My technical skills are related to making clothing because I was learning how to do that while in high school... I also see that affects my hereditary skills —- tailoring.
(TN: Pattern paper is something used in making dresses/clothing)

I see... I had the talent for that.

I wish I had pursued that more, but I gave up after... my parents passed away. Well, to be more accurate, my Yandere mother stabbed and killed my father, then quickly committed suicide after. So, I had no choice but to give up my dream.

Anyway, it’s a little painful knowing I had the talent for it after I already gave up.

...No, that’s not the case anymore. I have a second chance at life in a different world. I can live a peaceful life making clothing in this world... right?

Of course. I can improve my combat skills enough so that I can survive in this new world and then I can spend most of my life making clothing. Maybe I can even meet a

girl and experience a normal youth.

Let's make that a goal for my new life.

Alright, after deciding that, I turned my attention to the sections of the status window I hadn't looked through yet.

[Special Skill]: None

[Rare Skill]

* * * * * : SSS

[Bad Status]: None

[Title]

Goddess Medea's First Love

[SP]: 2,000SP

"Umm... what is this rare skill?"

"It's a rare skill you had in your previous life."

"A rare skill from my previous life..."

I'm not sure what kind of ability it could be. Though, it may be possible that it doubles my XP. Anyway, I'm excited about the idea of a rare skill.

"Then, what's with the title?"

"Isn't that obvious? It means I like you. By the way, the title also adds a 10% increase to all abilities. You can also learn various abilities by using the status window."

I see. Thanks to that title, I can learn any skill I want.

...Hmm? Then, how long have I had this title?

"The 'Overall Ability Score' is quite high. Is the rare skill or that title the reason?"

“Yes. The average score of a normal person in this world is somewhere between five thousand and ten thousand. For Yuzuki-kun’s 73,100 score, 49,500 comes from the rare skill and 10,000 is from the title. It is well beyond that of any normal person.”

“The rare skill is impressive...”

Excluding those two, there is still 13,600 left over. My only skill that is exceptionally high is my willpower; all of my other skills are pretty average. If it weren’t for the rare skill I’d be pretty average.

Maybe it’s some kind of high-powered ability? Well, if I think about it, the rank is SSS so that much should be expected.

That was the end of the status screen. Now then, what skills should I learn... I’ll probably need to ask her for help.

Apparently, I can only use SP to learn special skills and hereditary skills now, before I am reincarnated. After I’m reborn, I’ll have to satisfy the prerequisites before I can learn them.

So, I feel I should prioritize those now...

Hereditary skills aid in speeding up the training of other skills. Things like an item box, insight, and appraisal are all special skills.

If I don’t choose the right skills here, it could lead to another dead end in this life — I could even be killed soon after reincarnating.

If that’s the case, maybe I should take some practical skills?

Resurrection — It’s magic that allows one to resurrect the dead, but... it costs 2000 SP. As expected, I can’t spend all of my SP on one skill. Either way, it would be impossible for me to resurrect myself.

...Hmm, I don’t know what to do.

“Yuzuki-kun, Yuzuki-kun, you also have some interesting skills here.”

Medea-nee pointed at an item near the bottom of the skill window. At the bottom of

the window the words 'Rare Skill' were written there. It's the same category as the skill that was censored out.

If I open that category —

Eternal Life – 10,000 SP

You no longer age. Moreover, you can still die by normal means such as sickness or injury, but you will recover in perfect condition at a later time.

With an F ranked skill, once you revive, there will be a cooldown time of 24 hours.

...Oh, that's a genuine cheat skill.

I can only learn this skill now by using SP. If I want to learn it after reincarnating, I'll have to meet certain conditions. I'd like to get this now, but... the cost is 10,000 SP.

I wonder if Medea-nee would let me take it?

I guess it might not be possible. When I thought this, Medea-nee pointed to another item.

Of course, I opened that as well.

[Bad Status]

Feminist Reference Value: -200 SP

Those with this skill will be less likely to harm women.

At Rank F this only applies to close friends, Rank E is acquaintances, Rank A affects all women, at Rank S you can no longer harm women at all, and at Rank SSS the idea of ever harming a woman will never even come to your mind.

That was what was written.

"...Feminist, bad status?"

"It does not mean that being a feminist is bad. Rather, it is a skill that forces you to be a feminist if the conditions are met."

“I see...”

If I got it to E rank, that means any acquaintance, even those that I don't like or are even hostile, would be difficult to harm — That means it would also be difficult to deal with any hostile women.

If that is the case, that ability may not be good to take... I feel like I'm even more unsure of what to do now...

Regardless, the cost for that ability is -200 SP. Does that mean I get 200 SP for taking it?

“I wouldn't want to hurt women and receiving SP sounds great, but it's only 200 SP!”

“You don't need to worry. You'll get 200 SP for F rank but every rank beyond that will give you more SP.”

“What do you mean?”

“Please open the help section on the status window.”

“Eh... this one?”

When I opened the help window as instructed, this window popped up,

List of the number of skill increases required for a rank increase.

F is 1 time, E is 2 times, D is 3 times, C is 4 times, B is 5 times, A is 6 times, AA is 8 times, AAA is 10 times, S is 15 times, 20 times for SS and 25 times for SSS.

In other words, increasing this skill to F gives me 200 SP and increasing it to E gives me an additional 400 SP... So, if I were to learn this skill until Rank S, I would get an additional 10,800 SP.

Feminist: Rank S... I won't be able to harm women in any way. If I master this, I can master immortality and death...

“...Still, I can't do it.”

“Eh? How come?”

Medea-nee started to panic as she was watching me.

“I’m not sure if you’re trying to trick me, but I don’t want that ability.”

“W-Why would I be trying to trick you!?”

Now she’s upset. I let out a sigh and went on to explain,

“This ability clearly has a major drawback, right? I won’t be able to harm a woman in any way. So, if there were to be a female monster of some kind, I wouldn’t even be able to attack it.”

“Eh? Ah~No, that should be fine. Please, wait a moment.”

Medea-nee leaned forward to change something on my status window. When she was finished, the following sentences had been added to the Feminist ability,

However, this ability is restricted to humanoid organisms that can communicate. Also, this ability only applies to direct actions by the user. Indirect ways of damaging women are still possible, such as magic attacks or asking someone else to do it.

...Ah, well... that’s better, but I still feel like this is a trap. I mean she’s trying so hard to get me to take this ability... Well, the idea of immortality does sound incredibly appealing...

“Are you still not convinced?”

“Well, what if I get to a point where I’m tired of living or I have some terrible illness that won’t kill me?”

“If that’s all, you have nothing to worry about. If you increase the rank, you can turn off and on ageing. Also, you can learn magic that would be able to cure most illnesses.”

“So there are no diseases that can’t be cured by magic?”

“Even if there is you don’t have to worry about it. Once you increase your rank, you’ll be able to return to life more frequently. So stop worrying and let’s get you the

Feminist and Immortality skills!"

Medea-nee came even closer to me. Stop, that's way too close!

"Okay, I understand. I understand! If Medea-nee says so, I'll take these two skills."

Medea-nee smiled once I finally broke and acquired those two skills. Well, since I was able to see such a happy smile from her, maybe taking those two skills wasn't so bad.

Anyway, since I'll have immortality, I won't even have to worry about getting a dead end. Now I need to focus more on skills that will be harder to master once I'm reincarnated.

"...Okay, this looks good."

I used up the 2000 SP I had and also used the remaining 800 SP I received for ranking up the Feminist skill.

"Have you finished learning your skills?"

"Yep, I've selected everything I think I'll need."

"Alright, then I will now transfer you to Algonia, the world that I created."

"Thank you — Wait, can you show me the name of the rare skill before that?"

"...If that's what you want. Before transferring your soul there, I'll reveal the name."

"Okay"

I turned to the status window, excited to see what it was. The words that were censored before became clear —

To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes: SSS

"..... Umm, Medea-nee?"

"What is it, Yuzuki-kun? Tell Medea onee-chan if something is bothering you."

“What’s with this skill?”

“It’s a special trait of Yuzuki-kun’s body. Not only are Yanderes attracted to you, you also have the special ability to draw out the dormant Yandere skill in most women. Rank SSS is the highest rank possible; that skill is strong enough to even affect a god.”

I see. Yanderes are attracted to me because of a special trait..... why is that a thing!?

“If I’m reincarnated with that skill, I’ll be loved to death by Yanderes even in this world! It will be impossible to live a peaceful life with a normal girl!”

“You don’t need to worry.”

To my complaints, Medea-nee just showed a gentle smile. After seeing such a gentle smile, I was left dumbfounded.

“You say it will be fine... Does that mean in the world you created there are no Yanderes?”

“No, it’s a world I created in my likeness. All the cute girls there will be pretty similar to me so I’m sure they’ll also love Yuzuki-kun.”

“So when you said, ‘...girls that are very similar to me,’ you didn’t mean —”

I suddenly remembered a Greek myth I once heard.

The Goddess in this story is a Yandere, the name of the ship in the story is the *Argo*. And the name of the Goddess in the story is... Medea.

Surely, Medea-nee isn’t... Yandere.

No, of course not. There’s no way a Goddess would be Yandere, right? — I then remember how she acted a little while ago.

—Wasn’t she acting just like a Yandere!?

So that means all of the girls in this world are similar to Medea. Which means all of the girls in this world are going to be Yanderes!?

This is a joke, right!?

I'm going to be born into a world full of Yanderes with a body that can't resist them in any way!?

"Then, I will begin the transfer."

"Wait, please wait, Goddess-sama! I want to reselect my skills!"

"That's no good. I can't hear the words of someone that calls me 'Goddess-sama.' "

The Goddess innocently turned away from me.

"I'm sorry, Medea-nee. I'll only ever call you Medea-nee. So, please, wait a minute!"

"You don't need to worry so much. I have been watching Yuzuki-kun for such a long time and I'm sure we will meet again soon. At that time... let's do it some more."

"No, I'm not worried about that! I'm more concerned that you've been watching me for so long!"

"What are you saying to your onee-chan... the transfer has started."

"Aaaahhh, wait, Medea-nee! Please, just wait! I'll stay with you forever so please wait! Medea-neeeeee!!!"

She didn't listen to a word I said as my soul was transferred to the world created by this Yandere Goddess.

Chapter 1-1

Encounter with a Normal (Temporary) Girl

“...This is terrible.”

I was transferred to some random field. I thought back on what happened so far and looked down in despair.

After everything that’s happened, I’m now left defenceless.

I’m not sure if I believed her so easily because she saved my life or because she’s a Goddess... Either way, it’s my own fault for trusting her.

I need to be careful now that I’m here. Right now I have a trait that will attract Yanderes... Still, I never imagined this trait would even attract a Yandere Goddess.

However, thanks to her, I am now able to live a second life. Anyway, the way she talked and her behaviour may have been strange, but, compared to the past Yanderes in my life, she seems to be decent.

...Well, I’m not sure if I can compare Yandere girls to Yandere Goddesses. Anyway, I definitely don’t hate Medea-nee compared to other Yanderes.

Even now I’m still calling her Medea-nee... Maybe she was distracting me with her behaviour in order to trick me...

Well... it did feel amazing though.

A-Anyway, I need to think about something else. After all, she really did reincarnate me into another world. Though, it will be impossible for me to meet an ordinary girl and live a peaceful life.

What should I do first? Well, I guess I should figure out where I am —- Oh, and what I even look like.

First, my clothes... I'm wearing simple clothing and it's different from what I was wearing earlier. Did Medea-nee change me into clothing that the people of this world wear?

...No, I need to stop thinking too much about that. Especially since that would mean she changed me into the clothing I was wearing earlier.

Anyway, is there anything useful on me... nothing. Absolutely nothing. Was I thrown into the middle of a field with no food or weapons!?

I'll probably starve and die at this rate. Well, I guess that wouldn't matter. I'd just be revived somewhere else, but it would be stupid to have my first death be due to starvation.

Is there anything else... Ah, that's right, the item box!

...Eh? How do I use it?

I imagine a box opening in my mind and — it opened. A semi-transparent window opens in front of me, I can see ten gold coins rolling around in the window.

I'm guessing that's a large amount of money, but — It's not useful right now.

I guess it can't be helped. I'll need to first find a village.

I'm on a small hill and in the distance, I can see a road that looks like a highway.

If I follow that road I should eventually come across a village, but... I'm not sure how long I'd have to walk.

I need to think of a backup plan — That's when I noticed a translucent window in the corner of my vision.

What is that —

Welcome to Algonia!

Yuzuki-kun, you were transported to the southwest part of Gran Island.

...Something about this message — It reminds me of Medea-nee. Maybe it's just my imagination?

...She said she had been watching me for a long time and it's starting to seem like that's the truth.

I tried to write something in the window, but it seemed impossible. I'm guessing it's similar to a welcome screen in an MMO.

Well, if I have a welcome screen, maybe I have something like a minimap? But, as far as I can tell, there's nothing like that.

Apparently, this window only displays message logs and the time.

Alright, I guess I have no choice. Now it's just a matter of which direction to go... As I was considering which way to go, I could hear the scream of a girl coming from nearby.

What, what is it? Surely it's not some kind of pervert — even in a different world that's a problem? It may be more likely, since this is a fantasy world, that it's someone being attacked by thieves.

I instinctively stopped walking and turned to the direction of the screams.

This world created by the Yandere Goddess is like a game. I heard a girl's scream soon after appearing here — I'm guessing this is something like an introductory event.

Could it be possible? An ordinary girl that needs my help?

To be honest, I expect her to be Yandere. There's a good chance she will be Yandere. She'll definitely be Yandere!

I am hoping to meet a normal girl and live a peaceful life with her. Therefore, I really don't want to be associated with any Yanderes.

I really don't want to, but... I can't ignore the screams of a girl.

I sighed and looked in the direction of the screams.

First of all — I need to think about how I'll fight.

I learned some skills I thought I'd need when I still was unaware of the Yanderes in this world. I'll need to check my skills properly, but first... I need to head in the direction of the screams, I'll keep my status window open as I go towards it.

[Name]: Minase Yuzuki [Overall Ability Score]: 102,900

[Base Skills]

Strength: D / Stamina: C / Intelligence: E / Dexterity: D / Magical Power: F / Willpower: AAA / Luck: A

[Resistances]

Slashing: D / Sleep: C / Poison: D / Curse: F / Fear: B / Confusion: E

[Combat Skills]: None

[Magic Skills]

Healing: F / Cure Poison: F / Cure Disease: F

[Technical Skills]

Sewing: E / Pattern Paper: F / Design: E / Weaving: F / Woodworking: F

[Hereditary Skills]

Martial Arts / Offensive Magic / Recovery Magic / Support Magic / Tailoring / Riding / Negotiation / Manufacturing / Acting

[Special Skill]

Appraisal: F / Item Box: F / Perception: F / No Chant: F

[Rare Skill]

To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes: SSS

[Bad Status]

Feminist: S

[Title]

Goddess Medea's First Love

Received Goddess Medea's Love

A Traveler From a Different World

[SP]: 0 SP

...Hmm? I have many different skills but for combat skills... I have none. Aaaaaahhhh, that's right! Because I knew I'd be reborn if I died, I focused on obtaining hereditary skills and special skills!

On top of that... My strange titles are continuing to increase, but they don't seem to be useful in battle. Even if I were to fight, I'd die immediately and get a bad end!

No, even if I die I'll be reborn again.

As I started running towards the scream, a carriage that was stopped on the side of the highway came into view.

Around the carriage, I could see three swordsmen that looked like guards. They were fighting against some people that looked like thieves.

There are a larger number of thieves than guards, but it seems the guards are more skilled fighters. From what I can tell, none of the guards have been hurt and there are only thieves lying on the ground.

However, because the guards are trying to defend the carriage, it seems like they are being pushed back.

I became frightened at the sight of a real fight in front of me. Even though I have no combat skills, I still felt the need to help them fight.

Even if I die I will just resurrect some time later, but it would still be painful and I don't want to die in vain. As I stood there, unsure of what to do..... my eyes met with a blonde girl inside the carriage.

"You there, don't get caught up in the fight. Run away!"

She's currently in immediate danger and it would make sense if she was scared for her life. Yet, this girl that's younger than me is trying to keep me from getting hurt.

This girl is in a life-threatening situation and is still thinking about me, but I'm

immortal and still don't even have the nerve to fight?

I slapped my face and ran towards the fight.

I let out a yell as I ran toward the wagon. I slipped past the surprised guards and thieves and found a sword on one of the fallen thieves.

"W-Who are you!?"

A female guard shouted at me as I picked up the blade.

"Please, don't attack, I'm on your side."

I shout this at her and to prove I'm on her side, I stabbed at the thief currently attacking her. The thief quickly jumped back and avoided the attack. He then kept some distance between me and the guard.

After that, I ran to the other side of the carriage to where the rest of the guards were.

"Are you really on our side?"

A female guard that was restraining a thief asked me this.

"I'm trying to help, but don't expect much as I'm just a normal person passing by!"

I declare such a pathetic thing in as dignified a manner as possible.

I don't know how effective my words were, but the female swordsmen seemed to believe me. While crossing swords with the thief, I could see her smile.

"Thank you. Then, while we take care of the enemies, you must protect the carriage! We will have no chance if they manage to take ojou-sama as a hostage!"

"Leave it to me!"

In this situation, without any fighting experience or combat skills, I doubt I'd be able to defeat any thieves, but I should be able to at least prevent them from getting to the carriage. Well, I at least have to try.

I turned my sword towards the thieves with my back to the girl in the carriage.

“ — Come on!”

I shout out with nothing to lose. At that moment, one of the thieves managed to slip past the guards and approached me saying, “You’re pretty bold for a little brat!”

No, umm, I’m sorry.

I just yelled that to make me appear confident so you don’t really need to come towards me!

“Just die already!”

“—-!”

The thief swung his sword down at my head. To block it, I reflexively held up my sword – – – and parried his sword.

...H-huh?

—Then, there was a brief moment of silence.

The thief tried to grab me with his hands, but – – – he’s so slow. With one hand I pulled both of his arms down and with the other, I slammed the pommel of the sword into his chin.

“Gah!?”

The thief crumpled to the ground while letting out a scream of pain. Somehow... this guy is weaker than I thought.

No, it’s still too early for me to relax.

It’s possible that guy was the weakest amongst the four bad guys. Thief A could’ve just been an underling or something similar...

“T-The leader was instantly killed!”

“Impossible! How could our leader be defeated in a single blow!?”

“—Withdraw! Run away! Everyone, run away!”

The other thieves looked down at Thief A that I had knocked down and seemed to lose the will to fight. This guy was far from being the weakest, in fact, he seemed to be their leader.

...Eh, seriously?

“You saved us. Did you say you’re just an ordinary person to get them to lower their guard?”

As I was still a little dumbfounded, one of the female swordsmen came up to me.

“Well... I was being serious, but...”

“Fufu~ no need to be so modest. Those were no ordinary bandits and for you to just knock the leader out in one blow. Well, let’s just say nobody would believe you’re just a normal person.”

“...Those weren’t ordinary thieves?”

“They did look like thieves, but their leader was well trained. On top of that, they attacked a carriage that had well-armed guards. No ordinary thieves would do that. They must belong to some larger organization.”

“...I see.”

Hmm... is that so? Well, if I think about it from a thief’s perspective, I would be more likely to attack a traveller or trader that couldn’t afford any escorts.

If that’s the case, then... how did I defeat him so easily?

I don’t know any martial arts and I haven’t mastered any combat skills.

I only just started mastering some of the basic battle skills, but... that would at most increase my abilities by 10%.

If that thief were actually strong there's no chance I'd beat him.

As I was thinking about this, I could hear the sound of the carriage door opening behind me.

Behind me, a blonde haired girl that was wearing a Gothic Lolita dress jumped down from the carriage – – – Ueh!?

“Onii-san, thank you for saving me!”

The blonde girl suddenly jumped toward me and I reflexively embraced her – – – I almost screamed out of habit.

I suddenly had a flashback to when Hinano was stabbing me.

After hearing her words of gratitude I expected her to say, “That's why I'll kill you so we can be together forever.”

But this blonde haired girl isn't acting suspiciously. She's just hugging me gently.

Maybe she is just a normal girl – – – I slowly looked down at the girl clinging to me.

Her head was about level with my neck and she appeared to be around fifteen or sixteen years old. I could only see part of her face, but she's definitely cute for her age.

She doesn't look at all like a Yandere.

...No, it's still too early for me to decide that.

The younger girls usually behave like an ordinary beautiful girl and can suddenly change. I'll have to be cautious around her for a while.

“Rose ojou-sama, aren't you being rude to your saviour?”

Apparently, my cautious attitude came off as me being more annoyed than anything.

The female guard that was speaking with me earlier cautioned the girl. Immediately after, the girl named Rose suddenly jumped back and said, “E-Excuse me.”

She seemed to be panicking a little, but then, she grabbed the hem of her skirt and politely curtsied.

“I’m sorry about that. My name is Rose, I am the eldest daughter of the Brad family. Thank you for saving me earlier.”

Her childlike behaviour seemed to completely disappear and she was now acting like a proper lady. She said she was the daughter of the Brad family; does that mean she’s nobility?

I was a little surprised once I got a good look at her face. Her left eye was blue, while her right eye is a bright gold. She was the owner of some mysterious eyes.

That’s right... almost like a demon.

“Umm? Can you tell me your name?”

“Ah, sorry. My name is Minas – – Sorry, my name is Yuzuki.”

There’s a chance that only the nobility have family names in this world so I made sure to tell her only my first name.

“Yuzuki onii-san then.”

“...Onii-san?”

“Yes, it just felt right... Do you not like it?”

“Ah, no it’s fine.”

It’s embarrassing for me to call the Goddess Medea-nee, but I’m used to being called onii-san.

By the way, I didn’t have a younger sister. Rather, there was a younger girl in my neighbourhood that would call me that. I remember she would say stuff like, “I love you onii-chan. So, if you talk to another girl... I’ll kill you, okay?”

“Thank you so much, Yuzuki onii-san. Thank you for helping us. Would you mind coming to my house?”

“Eh, your house...”

“Yes, I really want to thank you properly... is that no good?”

“Just a normal thank you is enough for me...”

I’m getting a strange feeling from her. Something like, I’ll give my life to you in return!
Or, I’ll lock you in a room and take care of you forever!

Does she really just want to thank me... Should I believe her?

“Umm, am I causing you trouble?”

Rose looked a bit sad when I started being suspicious of her.

She’s not showing any signs of being a Yandere like that young girl from my neighbourhood. Maybe she really is just thankful.

...That’s right.

If Rose is Yandere it will be difficult, but... she’s not showing any signs of being one.
And if I just suspect everyone of being Yandere I’ll never be able to talk with anyone.

Let’s believe in Rose – – – I decided to accept her invitation.

Chapter 1-2

Brad Family Hospitality

We had been sitting in the carriage for about an hour now. It was when the clock in the log window displayed 17 o'clock that we arrived at a city.

The cityscape was illuminated by the setting sun and it was more beautiful than I would've imagined.

The main street was cobblestone and there was no waste in sight. This city is more hygienic than I had expected. Maybe they actually have some infrastructure in place. Like a water system and maybe even plumbing.

This definitely doesn't look anything like a medieval city... Medea-nee did say due to the magic in this world, the civilization was more advanced. I guess this is what she meant.

Anyway, we continued travelling along several large roads before eventually arriving at the Brad family's estate.

After passing through the gate we continued travelling for nearly a minute before the site of the main house came into view.

"Yuzuki onii-san, come on!"

I guess she's going to be my guide. As I climbed down from the carriage, Rose linked her arm with mine.

She's kind of acting like my girlfriend. While we were riding in the carriage, we were able to talk for a while and I was able to get a better idea of what kind of personality she has.

I was worried that she'd be Yandere but I guess I had no reason to worry.

"Yuzuki onii-san, Yuzuki onii-san!"

“Yes?”

Rose pulled me inside the mansion and handed me over to a maid. I guess she first wants me to take a bath to, ‘...wash off the dirt of the road.’

As someone who was born in Japan, it feels a bit strange to suddenly be asked to take a bath when first arriving at someone’s house... but I guess to the nobility it’s a pretty common gesture.

By the way, I’ve now all but confirmed this city has a functional plumbing system. When I turned the faucet in the bath, hot water started coming out. The room appeared to be lit by some light source that wasn’t a torch or a lamp.

I’m not sure if every house is like this or just the nobility, but... at the very least this world might not be as hard to live in as I thought.

Anyway, after I finished my bath, I changed into the clothes that had been set out for me. Shortly after, I was guided to the drawing room by a maid.

These look like antiques. Well, in this world this stuff is probably the latest furniture.

Rose and a strange woman were currently standing side by side in the room. Rose was also taking a bath separately from me. Her blonde hair is still a little wet.

“You are Yuzuki-san? I am Mary Brad, the Countess, and head of the Brad family. I heard that you saved my daughter. You have my sincere gratitude.”

The woman named Mary lowered her head and Rose quickly followed suit.

“Thank you for your gracious hospitality.”

I politely responded back to her and turned my eyes toward Mary.

To be honest, Rose’s mother seems very young. At the oldest, she’s maybe in her late twenties though it’s possible she could even be in her late teens. Maybe she isn’t Rose’s birth mother.

...Now that I think about it, this time period would probably have a pretty high

mortality rate. Children would mature faster and marry a lot younger. If I think about it like that, the people of this world probably get married in their early teens.

“I was told you’re a commoner but I can see you have some manners.”

“Thank you very much. I’m trying to educate myself properly. I may say some strange things, so please forgive me if that does happen.”

This actually is true in more ways than one.

I’m not talking about the Japanese language, but the language of this world. As of now, my comprehension of this world’s language is about the same as my understanding of Japanese.

The reason for this is thanks to something Medea-nee did when I was reincarnated... For better or worse, my understanding of this world’s language is somewhat decent.

In other words, more ambiguous words in Japanese are still ambiguous in this world.

After all, I was just a high school student. I don’t know how to behave around royalty. That’s why, I thought it would be best to apologize before I make any mistakes.

“Indeed, acting courteous is important, but I won’t force my daughter’s saviour to do so. Please, speak normally if that’s easier for you.”

“But...”

“Yuzuki onii-san, I’d be happy if you would.”

“.....Alright, if Rose says so. Then, I’ll speak informally.”

I shrugged my shoulders and listened to Rose’s request. We had the same conversation in the carriage and I lost there so I felt no need to argue now.

“Fufu~ you two are awfully close.”

“M-Mother!?”

Rose quickly turned red. I guess with what her mother said... that’s an understandable

reaction.

“Oh, with that kind of reaction, maybe I was right?”

Yes, please don't look at me in any kind of meaningful way. Or say something like, “I won't forgive you for trying to steal my daughter's hand.” As if she was able to tell how anxious I was feeling, Mary started laughing.

“You don't need to worry. I encourage my daughter to love whomever she wants.”

Then, Rose please don't look at me in any kind of meaningful way. I still don't feel that way about you... and I turned my eyes to look at her.

She's maybe one or two years younger than me. She has one gold and one blue eye and her blonde hair is styled in twin tails. More importantly, she seems to be more concerned about others safety than her own.

She's definitely a girl I could fall in love with.

...Well, to be honest, appearance doesn't even matter much.

I don't care what she looks like if she's younger or older, or beautiful or ugly. Just as long as she isn't Yandere. It is more than enough just for her to not be Yandere.

...Seriously, all the girls I got along with in my previous life were Yanderes.

They would always get angry if I even just talked with another girl. I could never like a girl that can't understand my own circumstances and just tries to impose her own values on me.

But Rose cares about others and she's cute. A girl like this is a rare sight to me... I need to calm down.

It's rude of me to consider her a romantic interest just because she's cute.

“U-Umm, Yuzuki onii-san? If you stare at me so much... I'll start to get embarrassed.”

“—Ah, sorry.”

I panicked and looked away from her. Mary, who was watching us, laughed at how awkward we were. It's embarrassing.

"I'm sure both of you would like to talk a lot, but let's first eat. Yuzuki-san, please take a seat."

Mary said this and sat down at the table. After I sat down, Rose seemed to be sulking for a moment. She then walked around the table, past her mother, and sat down in the chair next to me.

"Oh, Rose really does like Yuzuki-san."

"Well, that's... That's because earlier he was so cool. He rushed into the fight to protect me and he even defeated the people that attacked me in a single blow."

"Oh, is Yuzuki-san really that strong?"

"No, that's not the case. And I didn't defeat them in one hit."

"You might as well have. You knocked down that one thief in one hit and the rest ran away after seeing it."

"That really is... quite strong."

".....Thank you."

To be honest, I don't think I'm that strong. I have yet to confirm it, but... I think the reason I was able to defeat that thief so easily, was due to one of the titles I've acquired.

So, even if they tell me I'm strong, I feel a little embarrassed. It's embarrassing, but... these two seem to just think I'm being modest.

"Not trying to be a show off is also cool."

"That's true. It is certainly nice to see."

Somehow their opinion of me is still rising.

I definitely don't want to be questioned anymore about my strength — and, as if to

grant my wish, a maid entered the room to serve dinner.

After that, I tried to make idle chatter without touching on the subject of romance. Incidentally, I also used this opportunity to ask various questions about this world, while also trying to avoid seeming suspicious.

“Well then, does the Brad family govern this island?”

“Yes, that’s right. Our ancestors were given this land by the King a long time ago. Since then, my family has governed this land.”

I learned that on this island there are many different towns and villages. The population of the island is in the tens of thousands and the Brad family governs over the main island.

I seemed to have helped the daughter of some amazing family.

“Still, it is quite unusual for one to be on this island and not know of the Brad family.”

“Well, that’s..... it’s really just a coincidence. I just happened to drift here.”

“Drift here? Does that mean you were shipwrecked?”

“Umm... Well, something like that.”

I obviously can’t tell her I’ve been reincarnated. I’ll just need to be vague with my backstory. Now that I think about it, I may have just admitted to entering this island illegally.

“Umm... Is it okay that I entered this island without permission?”

“Of course. Usually, we wouldn’t allow ordinary people to enter or exit the island without the proper permissions, but if you were shipwrecked than you’d be an obvious exception. And of course, I’d make an exception for my daughter’s saviour.”

“I see... Thank you.”

I was a bit careless there, but I seem to have unexpectedly been granted permission to be on this island.

Still... Mary and Rose are more normal than I expected. Of course, Mary is a countess, so she's more elegant than an average person, but... I definitely don't see either of them being Yanderes.

I suddenly woke up in this game-like world and met Rose — I was unreasonably suspicious of her.

It really seems like I was wrong about her.

After that, we continued talking for a little while. Then, I could hear the faint sound of a bell coming from somewhere in the house.

The bell rang for a while and it kind of sounded like it was meant to inform you of something — but when I checked the time in my log window, it was only 19 o'clock.

Is this bell really just meant to tell the residents it's 19 o'clock...?

In medieval Europe, there would be no accurate way of telling the time, but according to my log window, the time is exactly 19 o'clock. It's possible that in this world there is some way of accurately telling the time.

If that is the case, then there must be someone that checked the time and is now ringing that bell manually — but as I thought about it more, a sudden chill ran down my spine.

— What? What is this? What could possibly cause me to instantly break out in a cold sweat!?

I hurriedly look around to see if anyone else entered the room, but it was just the three of us. Mary and Rose just sat there, staring at me.

“...Yuzuki onii-san, is something wrong?”

“Eh? No, it's nothing really, but... I just suddenly got the chills.”

“Is that so? Maybe you were still wet from the bath? I'm sorry we hurried you out of there.”

“Ah, no I don’t think it’s that. You don’t need to apologize.”

Rose is afraid I might catch a cold after getting out of the bath. I don’t want to make her sad by causing her to be worried about me.

But... why? Even now, that cold feeling won’t go away.

“Hey... Yuzuki onii-san, do you have to leave?”

“Eh? Ah~, well... I wonder?”

“Would you like to work at the house?”

“Eh, you mean work here?”

“Yes. Someone so skilled could definitely be my escort. Or if there’s something else you’d like to do, you can do that.”

“That is... well”

I don’t have anywhere else to go.

If I stay in this mansion, I could fall in love with a normal girl — I may even be able to make clothing if I stay here.

However, if I don’t earn more SP, I won’t be able to raise the rank of ‘Immortality.’ Even if I were to start a normal romance, eventually, I would be the only one left.

So —

“I’m sorry. I would like to be able to go around and visit various places. So, if it’s okay with you, I’d like to come back and visit often, but working at this house is a bit much...”

I tried to turn down her offer gently. Right after that, Rose looked very lonely and said, “I see...”

“Umm... I’m sorry.”

“No, it’s fine. It can’t be helped if Yuzuki onii-san wants to visit many places. Still, I’m

not giving up. I'd be happy if one day you want to work here."

She responded in a very mature way and I smiled as hard as I could.

...Yup, there's no way such a gentle girl could be Yandere. Now I want to prioritize raising my 'Immortality' skill..... Once I'm ready to settle down, working here doesn't seem so bad.

"Hey, hey, Yuzuki onii-san, could you at least stay here a couple days?"

"Umm... I wouldn't be too troublesome?"

"There's no way you'd be a burden to me. Hey, Mother, he can stay for a couple days, right?"

Rose pleaded with Mary. In response, Mary nodded as if to say, "Of course." She then turned her kind eyes to me.

"You are my daughter's saviour. Please, stay as long as you'd like."

"Then... I'll accept your offer."

Even though I'd like to travel around more, I should probably learn more about this world. Besides, I'd like to get to know Rose a little more.

"If so, I'll have more food brought in."

Mary gives orders to a Maid, who quickly ran out of the room and brought in more dishes.

The time period of this world is only medieval Europe so the food culture isn't that advanced, but the feeling of eating dinner with a family is nice. It's something I haven't felt since I lost my parents.

I was enjoying the calm atmosphere when my eyes seemed to be slowly closing —

Before I even realized it, I was in a dimly-lit room with both my hands and feet restrained.

Chapter 1-3

Night Battle with Rose

I'm currently in a dim room with both my hands and feet tied up.

"Mmuh-!?"

What kind of situation is this!? I try to cry out for help, but a gag has been forced into my mouth.

"...Fu~fu~, Yuzuki onii-san finally woke up."

I could hear an innocent voice coming from somewhere above me.

I twisted my neck to look around and I was able to see Rose's face looking down at me. Her position was confusing me until I realized she had my head sitting on her lap.



“What’s going on!? What are you planning to do!?”

“Fufu, I don’t know what you’re saying.”

Rose smiled and removed the gag.

“What are you planning on doin— mugu!?”

Once I was able to talk, my mouth was immediately covered again.

— However, this time it wasn’t a gag, Rose’s small lips were covering my mouth... is this a kiss!? Why is she kissing me!? What is going on!?

“...~n chu~ ... ha~a”

A few minutes passed while she continued to do this before she finally moved back. There was a transparent thread of saliva that connected Rose’s mouth to mine.

I had been holding my breath almost the entire time and was only now able to breathe comfortably.

“...haa... haa... Rose, what are you...”

“Fufu, that was my first kiss. Make sure you remember it.”

“...I won’t forget. I’m sure I’ll remember this situation for the rest of my life.”

Why do I feel so unfortunate to take a girl’s first kiss? More importantly what is with this situation!? I’m tied up in a dimly-lit room and a young blonde girl just forced a kiss onto me.

Even if I wanted to forget this I wouldn’t be able to.

“...So, why am I tied up? If you’re willing to explain, I’d like to hear the reason.”

When I tried yelling, she forced her lips onto mine. This time, I’ll try asking in a calm voice. To my question, Rose answered with a truly innocent smile.

“Yuzuki onii-san is bad. I asked you to stay with me here and you refused... So,

obviously, I had no choice.”

“Wait, you’re saying you’ve tied me up here because you didn’t get what you wanted?”

After hearing Rose’s words, I got a little angry.

Because she didn’t get what she wanted, she forced me to do what she wanted. She’s just like every other Yandere I’ve met.

I thought Rose was a kind girl that cared for others, but... it was just my misunderstanding. Therefore, I’m angry with myself for believing in Rose even for a moment.

I’m becoming visibly irate at this point and Rose is just continuing to look down at me.

“...What is it?”

“Yuzuki onii-san, you don’t need to be scared.”

“...I think most people would be frightened in this situation.”

Well, it’s not like I haven’t been in a situation like this before. In the worst case, I’ll be killed, but then I’ll just revive anyway.

On top of that, my willpower rank is AAA and my fear resistance is B so I’m not feeling too scared. To be honest, I’m not really scared at all.

But, I have no reason to tell that to Rose.

“You say that, but you’re not trembling at all. After all, Yuzuki onii-san truly is amazing. From the first moment I saw you, I felt like we were destined to be together.”

“Destined to be together... are you sure it’s just not a misunderstanding?”

It’s a terrible thing to say, but I don’t have much choice here.

Because of my rare skill being rank SSS, I’m sure it’s having a strong effect on this young girl.

Well, it is nice that she seems to love me, but... If she just likes me because of the skill, it would be less nice. Rather, if she likes me because of the skill, I'd feel bad for influencing her in this way.

"We're finally alone now, but you don't seem to be happy."

"Well, my hands and feet are tied up so there's not a lot of reasons for me to be happy."

"That's because Yuzuki onii-san is too strong. I'm trying to convince you to stay with me, but if I let you go free you'll just run away."

"If I tell you that I won't run away, will you free me?"

"...Do you promise?"

Rose looked deep into my eyes with her multicoloured eyes. It seems that she's trying to decide if I'm telling the truth or not.

But that also means, If I can make her believe me, she will untie me.

I looked straight into her eyes and nodded.

"...Then, if I untie you, will you listen to what I have to say? You promise that you won't leave this room?"

"Yes, I promise you."

Of course, I'm lying. Still, lying to such a young girl feels wrong.

But I really don't want to spend the rest of my life trapped in a room by a Yandere girl. Shortly after, Rose smiled and said, "It's a promise," and she untied my arms and feet.

...Too easy.

But, I still need to be cautious. It would be stupid to try to run away now.

I sit up first and make no move to leave the room. I say, "Thank you," to Rose and gently pat her head.

Rose narrowed her eyes and seemed to enjoy the feeling.

“Hey... Yuzuki onii-san, that feels good, but you know you can touch me in other places too...”

“...other places?”

“Yeah, other places. Yuzuki onii-san is mine, but I am also yours. So, if there’s anything you want to do to me, I’ll let you.”

“A-Anything?”

“Well, if there’s any clothing you’d like me to wear, even bold clothing, I’ll wear them. If there’s anything you want me to do to you... I’ll do it.”

“T-That’s...”

I instinctively swallowed my saliva.

No, it’s not like that. This kind of reaction is only natural for a man. Rose is an incredibly beautiful girl. To say I can do anything — of course I’d be interested... I need to calm down.

If I succumb to temptation here, I’ll lose my chance to escape from this room.

“Yuzuki onii-san?”

“Umm, well... It’s a very attractive proposal, but I’m really thirsty. Could I get some water?”

“...You’re thirsty?”

“Yeah, it’s painful.”

I’m trying to create a chance for me to escape, but I really am thirsty. I’m currently in a dark room on a bed with a beautiful girl and all I can think about is my dry throat.

“Okay, then, I’ll get you some water. In the meantime, Yuzuki onii-san should think of what you’d like to do to me...”

“Y-Yeah, I’ll think about it.”

After I nodded, Rose left the room to get some water. I let out a sigh of relief when I confirm she’s completely gone.

...Alright, I should be fine now.

Then, I need to think about what to do before Rose gets back — not what to do to her, but how to escape. I need to get away and this will be my only chance to do so...

...Well, it would be nice to see the innocent Rose dressed in provocative clothing and I could enjoy her embarrassed expressions. I could even teach the innocent Rose about various...

No! This isn’t the time to be thinking about that!

Though I’m definitely in a pretty bad situation, I still feel pretty calm.

That’s definitely due to my fear resistance, but I’m actually being tempted by her. It might be better for me to increase my seduction resistance.

...This isn’t the best time for me to be thinking about this.

I made up my mind and looked toward the door that Rose went through. I made sure that I couldn’t hear any noise from outside the door and I slowly... quietly... opened the door — Why won’t it open!?

U-Uh... That’s strange. I don’t remember Rose unlocking the door when she left, nor did I hear her lock it when she left. It shouldn’t be locked.

No, it’s definitely not locked by a key. I can’t seem to turn the doorknob with my hand.

Could it be that I subconsciously just want to stay here and do stuff to Rose? That’s ridiculous... There’s no way that’s true.

There has to be some kind of magic that was applied to the door.

I don’t know the exact details, but it seems impossible for me to escape using this door.

Let's try the window.

It might be locked... It opened!

I could escape from here, but the ground is probably two meters or so below the window. There is a chance I could seriously hurt my feet dropping from this height, but in the worst case scenario, I always have 'Immortality.'

The door is impossible to open so I have no choice. I put one foot on the window frame and pulled myself up — as I stood there, a sudden fear gripped my heart.

"Guh—ha, wh-what is this? What... What's going on — kuh!"

I can't stop trembling, even my breathing is getting ragged. My fear resistance and willpower don't even seem to be making a difference.

—Why am I trembling?

The door slowly opened and Rose entered carrying a tray with a cup of water.

"I'm back~... Eh? Yuzuki onii-san, what are you doing there?"

I didn't even think about the fact that I had lost my chance to escape. On the contrary, I felt relieved to see Rose and ran to hug her as she entered the room.

"Rose, Rose!"

"Hyan! Onii-san, what are you doing? The water spilt."

Rose dropped the tray and the water spilt all over the carpet. But, I can still feel the fear that was crushing my heart. I desperately clung to her small and soft body.

I could feel the crushing fear slowly leaving my body.

However — Just as I was starting to feel relieved, I could hear Rose whisper, "Did you try to escape?" I jumped back out of surprise after hearing her words.

"Aha~, so you really did. Mou~, that's not good. You promised not to escape this room. Didn't you listen to me properly, you made a contract with me."

“...A contract?”

“Yes, a contract using my demon eye.”

Rose used her right hand to open her golden eye. It would usually be cute, but I can't get over that terrible fear I was feeling earlier.

“That golden eye... is it a demon's eye?”

“Yep, we formed a contract using my demon eye. It's a contract that will never end until one of us dies. Still, I was worried because Yuzuki onii-san is so strong I thought it may not be able to affect you, but I'm relieved to see it worked.”

I made sure to look into her eye and promise as well — it's frustrating.

I should have known better. This world has magic just like a game and Rose has a demon eye. I thought there may be some kind of power like that in this world, but... No, I need to stop thinking about my mistakes and try to find a way out of here.

The promises with Rose were ‘I won't leave this room’ and ‘I will listen to what she says.’ I need to find a way to leave this room without breaking those promises.

...That's impossible.

However, if I give up now, I'll be kept here until I die... Well, even if I die I'll just be resurrected.

If I do something wrong, that may happen... Wait a minute.

Rose said earlier if either of us dies that contract will end. By that logic, if I die and revive, the contract should still be invalid... right?

...First of all, I open my status window to confirm something.

I was worried that Rose may be able to see it, but... Apparently, my status window isn't visible to her. She shows no reaction whatsoever when I opened it.

However—

“Yuzuki onii-san, I don’t know what you’re thinking about, but... Don’t you think it’s about time we start?”

I fall completely silent after hearing her words. Rose pressed her body against me and looked up into my face. The way she’s looking at me doesn’t match her young appearance.

“...W-Well, what could you be talking about?”

“It’s what we were talking about earlier. Please, touch my body.”

Rose makes this request in the form of a command. At that time, my arm moved around behind Rose and my hand started rubbing her back.

“Hya~... ~n ha~a... That tickles.”

Rose twists her body around, but my hand keeps rubbing her back as she says this. Seeing her react like this makes me think of other things we could do. I can feel the blood rushing to my head.

“Fufu~, you can touch me in other places too. I’ll also touch you wherever you want.”

“No, that’s—”

T-T-T-This is bad. This is very bad. If I just let Rose do what she wants, this will escalate quickly. I won’t be able to calmly think about a way to get out of here.

“Please wait! Umm... Well... Let me go first!”

I think I just said something I can’t come back from.

“Yuzuki onii-san wants to go first? What do you want to do to me?”

“Umm... Well... That’s right. Since I’m lying on the bed can rose sit facing me on the bed?”

“Eh? You want me to be on top? Well, I would’ve liked to go through a few more steps before getting to that, but... If that’s what Yuzuki onii-san wants...”

“Y-Y-Y-You’re wrong! I just want to touch your body! So, please don’t take off your skirt!”

I desperately tried to stop Rose before she finished taking her skirt off. She then gently opened her legs before sitting on my lap.

If someone were to walk in on us, it would definitely look like we were in that position, but — nothing has entered.

Anyway, Rose sat on me leaning back onto my knees while I gently stroked her stomach.

“Hi~yau~... Ah... Ah~... Uku... Hya~n. Yu-Yuzuki onii-san, something feels s-strange. Ah~n, it’s ticklish~”

I can feel Rose’s body start to tremble.

She’s saying it’s ticklish but she’s letting out pleasurable moans.

Maybe she’s confused because she’s never felt like this before. I’m also confused because Rose is grinding her body against me. I didn’t think rubbing someone’s stomach would be so sexual. I was also getting excited. Before I even realized it, I had started moving my hands up Rose’s dress and started rubbing her chest.

There is underwear in this world, but Rose wasn’t wearing anything like a bra.

Underneath her dress, I could feel her naked breast with my hand.

The size of her soft breasts didn’t match her young appearance. However — as I stroked her chest I could feel her nipples get hard and rub against my palm.

Rose continued rubbing against me as I stroked her chest. I could tell she was feeling even better than before so I started rubbing her chest with my entire hand.

“Ah~... ~n. Hii~ I can feel something th-throbbing.”

“...Rose, your nipples are hard.”

“Eh? Eh? What do you mean? I don’t understand, but it feels great when you touch me.

Fwa~... something feels amazing... nha~!"

I leaned forward and pressed my lips to Rose's ear.

"Rose, how do you feel?"

"Ahn~, how do I feel? I... I feel... hyan~ Yuzuki onii-san's hand makes me feel... fwaaa~!"

"Right. So, why won't you say it feels good?"

"Y-Yes! Uku~ Yuzuki onii-san's hand feels so good~ I feel so good~ Yuzuki onii-san's touch feels so good!"



Rose let out another sweet moan. I confirmed she was getting close and stopped moving my hand.

“...Where do you feel good?”

I asked Rose this after I stopped moving my hand.

“...Eh?”

“When I touch you, what part of you starts to feel good?”

“That’s... it’s too embarrassing... I can’t say it.”

Even if she really doesn’t understand sex yet, she knows that talking about that part of her is embarrassing. Seeing her embarrassed like this is nice. Ah, I want to see more of Rose’s embarrassed expressions.

“...If you don’t tell me, I don’t know where to touch... umm... like, what about here?”

I play dumb and began gently caressing her arm. It creates a completely different feeling than before.

“Hauu~... that’s not the place. Hya! That... place... Ah~ That’s not the right place. O-Onii-san is so mean.”

As I continued stroking her arm, I also slid my hand back up her dress and placed my hand on her chest.

Rose let out another moan that was similar to the one Medea-nee let out.

“...Uu, touch, touch my chest. Please, touch my chest more!”

“You want me to touch your chest?”

I lightly placed my hand on one of her breasts, but I made sure not to touch her nipple.

“Yuzuki onii-san is too cruel! I want you to touch my nipples like you were before! I’m asking that — because it felt so good! It felt good! It felt so great! Aaahhhh~!”

After hearing Rose's words, I started rubbing her chest while playing with her nipples.

"You're so cute, Rose. I'll make you feel even better."

If things keep going like this I may be able to get a chance to escape — I started using my other hand to rub Rose's stomach and neck.

As expected of a daughter of a noble — her entire body is so smooth and soft. On top of that, the feeling of her entire body trembling against me is great.

If only she weren't a Yandere...

Honestly, it's terrible that she is. I changed my focus to my status window as I continued moving my hand unconsciously.

There have been some changes in my status window. I now have a new status called 'Contract with Rose: E.' The rank of that status is increasing, but my SP has also increased to 105.

According to the log window, I received 100 SP for saving the Countess' daughter and 5 SP for defeating the thief leader... That seems like a small amount for someone that was supposedly strong.

In addition to that... there appears to be a log saying I took sleeping pills. It seems that I fell asleep during dinner because she mixed sleeping pills in with my meal.

In any case... When I think about being drugged and tied up, I feel a little scared, but I need to focus.

I open up the details of the contract with Rose. The details were almost exactly the same as what Rose had told me earlier.

However, it seems possible to dispel this magic if you are able to use a dispel magic of a higher rank than the contract. The only other way of ending the contract is by either Rose or myself dying.

I can rank up dispel magic with 200 SP. The contract is rank E so I'd need to level it up to D to be able to end it. To do that I'd need 1200 SP... of course I don't have enough.

“—Hyan~ kyu~ it feels so good. I feel so good. Yuzuki onii-san. Ah~ ah~ More, make me feel even better.”

Rose’s voice is getting even more erotic, but I just try to block it out and focus.

I’m currently looking at the skill [To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes] the skill I don’t know how I got or how it ranked up so high.

First of all — I need to look at the details of that skill.

[To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes]

A Yandere’s obsession with you is increased.

F: No increase E: 5% increase D: 10% C: 15% B: 20% A: 25% AA: 35% AAA: 45%
S: 60% SS: 75 % SSS: 100%

【E rank bonus: You will catch the eye of any passing Yanderes. + 10%】

【Rank A Bonus: Increase the Yandere attribute of anyone nearby that likes you.+10%】

【S rank bonus: Draw out the potential Yandere attributes of any surrounding people. +10%】

【SSS Rank Bonus: Draw out and amplify the Yandere attribute of any surrounding people. + 10%】

...Oh, what an annoying skill. Maybe this skill is why Rose suddenly became a Yandere.

No, the increase in the Yandere attribute isn’t that great.

Even if I assume she liked me, the increase would only be 20%. Even if that did affect her, it’s likely she was already a Yandere before we met.

“Yu-Yuzuki onii-san, something, something’s coming! Fwaa~! This is... amazing. Ah,~ ahn~ ... Hyuu~n!”

Rose is gradually raising her body. I noticed this and placed my hand under her skirt on the base of her thigh.

Her underwear is completely soaked.

“Hyaaaan~! So-Somehow, when you touch there, my mind goes completely white. Yuzuki onii-san, touch... touch me more there.”

When I pressed my fingers against her soaked underwear, the love juices inside flowed out.

While I rubbed my fingers over her underwear I continued rubbing her chest with my other hand.

Rose tensed up even more and pressed her body even harder against me, but I can't lose focus now.

While still attacking Rose, I returned my attention to my status window.

I was now looking at one of my new titles.

[Received Goddess Medea's Love] This ability is supposed to increase all of my skills by 10%. It also has the ability to affect someone that is close to me.

The second part of that worries me, but that title doesn't seem to be of any help right now. I turned my attention to the next titles.

[A Traveller From a Different World] and **[Loved to Death By Yanderes]** they increase all of my skills by 5% and 2% respectively.

Also, the title **[Goddess Medea's First Love]** increases my skills by 10%. All together, all of my skills are increased by 27%.

On top of that, my physical strength was already increased by 10% so in total it is now being increased by 37%. This is why I was able to defeat the leader of that group of thieves so easily.

“Yuzuki onii-san, Yuzuki onii-san! I... I feel strange! I feel like my mind is going crazy!”

“Don't worry. You're about to feel amazing.”

“Amazing? This is, fua~a... Yuzuki onii-san, are you going to make me feel good with your fingers?”

“Yeah, that’s right. With my fingers... I’ll make you feel great.”

“Y-Yeah, make me feel even better. I... hya! Ah~ ahn! I... I’m... Yuzuki onii-san’s fingers feel so good~~~~~!”

Rose’s body tensed up and then collapsed into my arms. I could feel her body trembling against me... This scene is incredibly lewd.

“...Are you okay?”

“Hyuu~... Wafu~... Onii-san, I... I don’t know what that was... My mind went completely white and my head’s still spinning. I’m not fine at all...”

“Fumu, then... do you not want me to touch you more?”

“T-That’s... well... If Yuzuki onii-san wants to touch me more... well... you can.”

Rose’s cheeks were dyed red and she was avoiding my eyes as she said this. That’s a nice sight — That slightly greedy expression is the cutest.

I was thinking she was like this due to the [To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes] skill, but, even though that skill is rank SSS, that skill would only double her affection for me.

That doubling effect is amazing, but it wouldn’t apply unless she already liked me in some way.

Having said that, Rose seems to like me more than just a little... honestly, that does make me feel good. And I’m not talking about Rose pressing her body against me.

As I was thinking about this, I could feel Rose start to fidget on top of me.

“Ah, umm Yuzuki onii-san, can I..... Umm, is it okay if I go change my clothes?”

“Change your clothes?... Ah, yeah go ahead.”

Rose quietly got up and left the room. I got up from the bed and went to the door to confirm she was gone.

She's currently changing clothes, though she may not be changing her entire outfit, so I'm not sure how much time I'll have.

So — I quickly opened the skill tree on my status window. I'm trying to find any type of magic that I could use here. The skill I was currently looking at was 'Fire Bolt' and I can learn it for 100 SP.

How to use this ability: imagine the object and declare the name of the spell. Then, a magic formation will form on the ground and the Fire Bolt will be created when that is done.

Although just by learning it I'll be able to use it, there will be many disadvantages. At rank F I won't be able to use it when I'm moving, but that shouldn't be a concern here.

I got the rank F Firebolt at once.

Chapter 1-4

Feminist: S

What am I going to do with the Fire Bolt I learned?

That is... end the contract with Rose.

So — I once more go over how to use Fire Bolt.

First of all, picture what I want to do with the Fire Bolt in my mind... picture it. I'm basically committing suicide with this spell. I was overcome with fear and couldn't form the image in my mind. I once more looked at the 'Immortality' ability.

...It's okay. I'll survive.

It's fine, I can do this. My willpower rank is high and I have good fear resistance. Either way, no fear can compare to what I felt earlier!

I scolded myself and I tried to picture what I wanted to happen.

"Fire Bolt"

The spell starts to take shape. A brightly shining magic formation begins to take shape beneath my feet. I confirm the spell is ready and cast Fire Bolt.

At that moment, the Fire Bolt shot straight towards my throat and exploded. Blood sprayed from my throat and covered the ground in front of me. I was overcome with an intense, burning pain that covered my entire body. Then, my consciousness slowly began to fade.

And —

Your fear resistance has increased to rank A.

You died.

At the same time, the log window updated — I could see my blood spray out in front of me covering the carpet and I collapsed to the ground.

Then — The world became monochrome. I could look down on my dead body. This is... something like a death screen in an MMO.

But, my consciousness still remains.

In other words, my physical body has died but my mind remains. This is proof the 'Immortality' skill works.

I'm fine for now.

The real problem now is how do I revive... In the corner of my view, I could see a chibi Medea-nee holding a wooden sign.

I was a little suspicious at first and wanted to look over the details of the 'Immortality' skill... Uuooo!? The chibi Medea-nee just got bigger!

And I can't even touch her to push her away!

...Ah, I understand. This must be here to help me.

I decided to look closely at the chibi Medea-nee. The chibi Medea-nee nodded to me and held her wood sign up so I could read it.

Umm, what does it say?

Would you like to revive right now? Yes/No

I just need to choose?

Well then, the only real choice is to press 'Yes,' right? As I selected the yes option, the text seemed to glow.

Immediately afterwards, the chibi Medea-nee flew towards the center of my vision. The chibi Medea-nee did a quick spin in front of me, but due to her miniskirt, I could see something that looked like white lace underneath it.

“...Did you see?”

She held down the hem of her skirt with her face blushing — If you're shy why aren't you wearing a longer skirt?

“But, Yuzuki-kun likes miniskirts, right?”

“...I like them.”

“Then, this is just some free service for you.”

That may be so, but...

“I was really enjoying watching you do ecchi things with her...”

“Well, I'm sorry but I need to revive soon. It would be bad if Rose were to see me like that.”

“That's fine. Then, I'll revive you soon where you died. This time it seems fine, but if you were to die in a dangerous area, you may die again after being resurrected. So, be careful.”

“Ah... I understand. I'll be careful.”

“Also, following your resurrection, there will be a cooldown time of 24 hours for this ability. You will not be able to revive if you die again in that 24 hour time period.”

“Okay”

“Well then, have a nice Yandere life. I will always be watching, Yuzuki-kun.”

Medea-nee spread both her hands out in front of her and my vision starts to glow white. Shortly after, my mind seemed to have returned to my body.

I was now lying on the floor.

“...What did she mean by have a nice Yandere life? And the fact that she said she's always watching is a little scary.”

Honestly, I don't feel any malice from Medea-nee, but... I just need to focus on getting out of here.

I tried to sit up and was expecting some discomfort, but it seemed my body was restored to perfect health. On top of that, all of the blood covering the carpet has completely disappeared. That's pretty thorough.

After that, I once again opened my status window. Underneath the [Bad Status] section I confirmed that the 'Contract with Rose: E' was now gone.

Now I can leave this room.

I am — Free!

I slowly turned the doorknob and walked out of the room. I made sure there was no one in the hallway and walked down the corridor towards the front door — on the way there, I walked into Rose as she was leaving a room.

Noooooooooaaaaa!!!!

"...Huh? Yuzuki onii-san!? How did you get out of the room?"

This is bad. This is seriously bad.

I ended the contract with her. If she notices she might call for the guards to come. I need to distract her in order to buy myself some time!

"I don't know how you did it, but please tell..."

"T-There's no reason to worry about that! Weren't you going to change your clothes, Rose? It doesn't look like you have yet, right!?"

She told me she needed to change her clothes, but it doesn't seem like she's changed yet. She's also holding panties in her hands. I'm hoping that asking such an embarrassing question will be enough to distract her.

And like that, Rose started shyly fidgeting in front of me —

“Umm... That’s because my underwear got wet. I had to take them off and was wondering what style of underwear you’d prefer... Well, which one do you like best?”

Rose held both of her hands out to me. In one of her hands, she held a simple white pair of panties. In the other, she had a long black cloth.

...Are those shorts? More importantly, she took them off — does that mean she’s not wearing any right now!?

A beautiful girl, that is maybe one or two years younger than me, is standing in front of me. She’s wearing a gothic style dress and under it... there’s nothing.

This is... too much.

—- What should I do!?

“Eh... Yuzuki onii-san? Please, tell me what you prefer.”

“Yes, I’ve decided that it is best for you to not wear any at all. This is the best option for you.”

“...Yuzuki onii-san is ecchi...”

Uwa. The shy Rose is the cutest..... What did I just dddddooooooooo!?

Why did I tell her what I really thought!?

—N-no, this might be for the best. I answered honestly even though it made me look bad. This should make Rose think the contract is still active.

Eh... Yeah, that’s right. I only said that to convince Rose that the contract was still active!

Haa~, I need to calm down. Anyway, I was able to distract her. Now, I just need to find a way to escape...

“By the way, Yuzuki onii-san?”

“Yeah?”

“I don’t know how you got out of the room but will you please return there?”

“.....”

I killed myself for no reason.

This is... terrible. If we return to the room, the fact that the contract has ended will be revealed. I can’t let that happen. I’ll just have to use force to escape.

— I took a deep breath.

“Sorry, but I can’t do that.”

I’m no longer being compliant with Rose.

“Eh, impossible!? How did you break the contract with my demon eye!?”

“That’s why — I’m sorry.”

I really did feel sorry for various things. The idea of spending days with Rose was appealing, but — I can’t do that.

Rather, being someone’s pet doesn’t sound appealing to me. So, I turned my body to escape.

“Wait, Yuzuki onii-san! Wait a minute!”

Rose panicked and grabbed onto me. I expected to immediately shake her off my arm, but — I can’t shake her off! Why!?

“...Hmm? Yuzuki onii-san?”

I expected to shake her off with no effort, but now she’s just staring at me confused. But I am the one most surprised.

The contract with Rose should have ended — Why can’t I break free from her?

Suddenly, I noticed the log window in the corner of my vision.

There was a log that said no harm can be done to women due to the effects of 'Feminist.' There was something even worse than the contract with Rose there!

This is bad! How can I escape from this situation!?

"Umm... Rose? Will you release me?"

"...Is it possible that Yuzuki onii-san can't break free from me?"

"A-A-As if that would be possible!"

"Then, does that mean you don't want to get away from me?"

"Ummm... that's—"

It doesn't matter how I answer. Either way, I'll be stuck here.

What should I do? What can I do? A fascinating smile appeared on Rose's face.

"Just like I thought, Yuzuki onii-san can't shake off my hand. Oh, maybe it's not just me either?"

"Wh-Wh-What is that supposed to mean?"

"Fufu~, I think I understand. Yuzuki onii-san, you have the feminist skill, right? Even better, it must be a really high rank~"

"Why do you —"

I let out a scream before Rose quickly closed my mouth. Rose said, "I guess I'm right," and showed a bewitching smile.

"Then, Yuzuki onii-san, let's return to the room."

Rose hooked her arm with mine and started walking forward. I can't do anything — there's no way I can escape.

"Damn it..."

Even worse, thanks to all of the commotion, there are now maids gathered in the hallway. There's no chance I'll be able to break free from Rose and escape from this hallway. The best option for me is to follow her and wait for another opportunity.

"Eh... sorry, I tried to escape. I was wrong."

"...Yuzuki onii-san?"

Because I suddenly stopped resisting her, Rose looked up at me, confused.

"Well, I don't know what I was thinking."

"Is that so... That's good. I like Yuzuki onii-san so I will forgive you for breaking your promise and leaving the room."

"...Rose, thank you."

Most Yanderes I've encountered before were more selfish. For example, the girl Hinano said, "I'll never allow you to do something I don't like."

So, I thought Rose was a little cute for forgiving me.

However —

"But, even though you did all of those things to me, you still tried to escape... clearly you need to be punished. Don't you agree? After this, you won't ever be able to escape again."

"...Eh?"

As Rose stood in front of me, she whispered the word "Sleep." Immediately after, a magic formation expanded around Rose —

"Good night, Yuzuki onii-san."

I fell asleep.

Chapter 1-5

Forfeit

“...Where?”

As I opened my eyes I looked at my surroundings through my blurry vision. I recognized the ceiling. It seems I have been brought back to the room I was being held in before.

Where is Rose — I tried to use my hand to push myself up from the bed, but — I couldn't feel the bed.

“Why can't I touch the bed...”

I couldn't finish my sentence.

I realized there could only be two reasons for this.

Either the bed is not actually there.

Or... the hand that I'm trying to use isn't there — I forced myself to turn my head, afraid of what I would see. The only thing there was... the top of the bed illuminated by the light in the room.

The right arm I was trying to move was no longer there.

I moved my head around to look at the rest of my body. I came to the horrifying realization that I no longer had my right hand, left hand, or even my legs.

“...Eh? How... Seriously?”

I panicked and started flailing my limbs around. I felt as if my hands and legs were moving but there was nothing there. I just looked like a caterpillar squirming around on the bed.

Aaaaahhhhhh!? I've become a Daruma! I can't get up! I've lost my hands and legs and can't get up!

I need to calm down! I know I'll just write '人' on the palm of my hand three times and swallow it — I have no hands! Aaaaahhhh! *(TN: This is a Japanese idiom. It's supposed to calm you down when you do it)*

As I continued thrashing around on the bed, I could hear the door open.

And —

"Yuzuki onii-san, you're already awake —"

"-R-Ro-Rose!"

"Uwa, that scared me. What's with that angry voice?"

I could hear her voice from the direction of the door before she came into my view. I glared at her as she stood there.

"What the hell is wrong with you!? What did you do to me!?"

"Oh, you're talking about your limbs? I cut them off while Yuzuki onii-san was asleep. Now you can never run away again."

"You really cut them off? This isn't an illusion?"

Is this because of my fear resistance? Although I was panicking at first, I was able to calmly respond to her. The only thing I really feel is anger.

However —

"I really cut them off. If Yuzuki onii-san behaves, I'll regrow them properly. You don't need to be worried."

"..... You'll regrow them?"

What does that mean? Is there some type of magic that can do that in this world?

“...And you can use that type of magic, Rose?”

“Of course I can. No matter how angry I am at you, I wouldn’t cut off your hands and legs if I couldn’t heal you later.”

“.....I don’t think a normal person would cut someone’s limbs off even if they could heal them.”

Just because there’s recovery magic and you can even resurrect in this world I doubt the average person would say, “Oh no, I lost my limbs tehe~” There’s no way that’s the case... right?

...I hope not.

“By the way, Yuzuki onii-san.....”

“...Umm, why are you coming closer to me?”

I had a bad feeling and wanted to push her away, but I have no hands to push her away with and she was now leaning over me.

“I... like Yuzuki onii-san. Yuzuki onii-san may not feel the same, but... my feelings won’t change.”

“Umm... that’s, well... I’m sorry about that, but...”

Wait, why should I feel bad!? Rose is staring at me like I’m her next meal.

“Well... It may be shameless of me to say, but ever since Yuzuki onii-san touched my chest earlier... umm... do I need to say it? I want you... to take my first time.”

“Huh, wait! Should the daughter of a noble be saying something like that so easily!?”

“It’s fine. I’ll take responsibility properly!”

“Shouldn’t that be my line!?”

“You will? Oh, I’m so happy!”

“No, that was just a figure of speech — Hey, wait a minute, stop pulling my pants down! Do you hear me!? Are you listening!? Nyyyaaaaaa!”

It's impossible for me to resist considering I have no hands or legs. My pants had turned into shorts and she managed to take them off in an instant.

“Ehehe~ Next is your underwear. There we go... huh? I'll have to help you get rid of this.”

“Uku”

My son, why are you standing in this situation!?

For me to be like this even though I'm in such a strange situation... What's wrong with me?

Every time Rose would stimulate it while trying to remove my underwear she would say, “Huh, that's cute~” What are you calling cute!?

“Ah, it's just about out... fwaa~?”

My pants and underwear had now been completely removed — I looked down to see my son standing at attention.

“...Eh, eh? This is Yuzuki onii-san's... m?”

“Oi, oi, oi girls shouldn't say that!”

Rose is still a young girl and, on top of that, she's a nobleman's daughter. She shouldn't be talking about such obscene things.

“Ah, well... I'm sorry.”

Rose was actually embarrassed. Rose was illuminated by the light in the room and I could see her face become red in an instant.

But... her gaze never left my son.

“Hey... Yuzuki onii-san”

“.....What is it?”

“I feel like it got bigger somehow... Ah, it moved again and got even bigger. Does this mean it’s happy, Yuzuki onii-san?”

“No, that’s... umm...”

...I-I can’t help it!

There’s a blond, beautiful girl dressed in a gothic style dress next to me. She doesn’t have much sexual experience and she’s staring at my son saying obscene things while blushing.

It would be impossible for me to remain calm in this situation!

“Hey, Yuzuki onii-san, it’s gotten so big. Doesn’t it hurt?”

“No, it doesn’t hurt.”

Really, it’s frustrating — I had to force myself not to say those words.

I need to bear with it! If I go along with Rose here I’ll definitely trigger the lifelong confinement flag!

“—Uku~!”

I unexpectedly let out a moan. Rose had used her delicate and smooth finger to stroke my member.

“Fwaa~... amazing. Yuzuki onii-san’s member is so hard and hot... It started twitching when I touched it. Do you want me to touch it more?”

“I already told you! Girls shouldn’t say such things!”

“I understand. It’s ecchi, right? Such a shameless thing.”

“Yes, that’s why –”

“So, when I touch you there, you get excited, right?”

“What...”

I can't deny that.

Rose started slowly stroking my member before I could deny it.

“Wa-wait, you shouldn't do that.”

“Fufu~, Yuzuki onii-san, do my fingers feel good?”

“T-That's not it!”

“You don't need to hide it. I felt the same way when Yuzuki onii-san was touching me. Besides, I can tell by the look on your face.”

“That... Rose, you shouldn't know about stuff like that!”

“I didn't know about it, but... A little while ago, the maid taught me about this stuff. And~ that's~ why~...”

Rose slowly put her hand around my son and looked into my eyes.

“Ehehe~ We'll be doing many things from now on. This is just a special service for Yuzuki onii-san.”

“What is a special service supposed to — ~~~~~”

Suddenly, my member was wrapped in a wet, warm feeling. As I looked down, Rose had put my member into her pretty mouth.

“Nn~ ... amazing! Your thing... Yuzuki onii-san's member... it's amazing.”

“...Ku... Don't talk with it in your mouth.”

She was rubbing my member against the inside of her mouth and when she talked I could feel the vibrations in her mouth.

Besides, the sight of the young Rose with my member in her mouth is too much. I'm getting even more excited at seeing such a lewd thing.

"Nchu~... chu, chu~..... ahn~... I'm going to try to fit the whole thing in. Will that feel even better?"

"Rose, don't do that!"

"...Jyupu~... kuchu~... N~... hafu~. I won't stop until Yuzuki onii-san feels even better."

She licked the head of my member before taking the entire thing into her mouth while wrapping her tongue around it. She moves her mouth all the way to the base and starts gently sucking.

The sight of such a pure girl sucking on my member is overwhelming.

This is unbearable.

I want her to suck even harder! Please, do it as hard as possible! I want to finish in your pure mouth!

Still, Rose kept gently sucking.

...No way. Is she trying to frustrate me just like Medea-nee?

I can't stand this!

But I can't say that to her. If I fall for Rose here, I'll definitely be kept here for the rest of my life.

My dream is to live an ordinary life with normal girls.

So, be patient... be patient!

"Chupu~... kuchi~... Nn~..... There's something coming out. Is this maybe... semen?"

"No, that's not it!"

I'm not lying.

What came out was actually cowper's fluid. I'm doing my best to endure it, but I'm not sure how long I can last. If I had any legs, my hips would be shaking violently.

If I had any hands, I would have grabbed her head and forced it down.

But I have no hands or legs. I can't finish unless Rose starts sucking harder!

But I already know I can't ask her to do that. I bit my lip to force back my feelings. I was nearly at my limit when Rose started sucking again.

"Chu~ ... chu, chu~ Nchu~ ... You've been enduring it for a long time now. Don't you want to finish in my mouth~?"

I almost lost myself after hearing these words.

Rose would lick and suck, even more, doing her best to get me to finish.

However, Rose doesn't know much about sex. She doesn't know what to do to make a guy finish.

In other words, unless I tell her, this will keep going.

Damn it! I won't lose! I absolutely won't let her do whatever she wants to me!

— And I desperately endured for the next 30 minutes. She was still going, but I was still able to endure.

And —

"...Puha~ my jaw is getting tired."

Rose had begun to slow down.

Haa... haaa... It's so frustrating! But I need to be patient! If I give in to Rose's temptation I'll be confined here for the rest of my life!

"Okay. I wanted to do it with my mouth first, but... I guess it can't be helped."

Rose stops her blowjob and gets onto her knees. She rolled up her skirt and used both of her hands to move over my stiff member.

“...What are you going to do?”

“Isn’t it obvious? You’re going to be my first, Yuzuki onii-san.”

“Are you being serious?”

“Yeah. I like you Yuzuki onii-san... So, you will be my first.”

「……なにをする気だ」

「おや、ド・オールの貴女様、
ドレスも脱いで、裸でござんませんか？」

ローズ・ブラッド
伯爵家の令嬢 STATUS ヤンデレ

There was no time to stop her — Rather, I couldn't stop her without any limbs. Rose grabbed my member with one hand and slowly lowered herself.

The next moment, I could feel the head of my member rub against Rose. A sticky, wet sound could be heard.

And then, my member entered her and I could feel her love juices flowing down onto me.

I have to stop this. I won't be able to resist the pleasures ahead!

And — Rose began to slowly go down even more.

The tip of my member went even further into her. But that only lasted for a little while.

She soon got even tighter and it wouldn't go any further.

I must have hit Rose's hymen. Rose looked up into my eyes; her face looked like she was in a little pain, but more than anything, she was happy.

"Fuufuu~... Yuzuki onii-san, please... be my first—hnnn~"

She went down all the way, I could hear the sound of something breaking, and my member was completely swallowed up by her.

Not just my member, I feel like my entire body is being swallowed up. I don't think I can hold back — But, for the moment, I can endure.

I can't. I want to finish right now!

I can't endure any longer and I finish inside of her. I did my best but I can't be patient anymore!

Rose then collapsed forward onto me.

"Ehe~, I'm a little sore and still numb, but... with this... Yuzuki onii-san is mine. I'm so happy..."

Rose thinks that sex ends once the member is all the way in! How could someone

actually think like that!

I have endured for so long. This can't end just like that!

I'll do whatever I want now. I can think of how to escape later!

"Rose, it's not over yet!"

"Fueh? What do you mean?"

"We haven't finished having sex. The sex has only just begun!"

"Umm... is that so?"

"That's right! So don't stop, keep riding on me!"

"Eh? Well... like this?"

Rose leaned back and slowly raised her body.

"Alright, from there, raise your body until my member is just about to come out."

"Eh... like thi- fuaa~... This is amazing. I can feel it throbbing inside me."

"Good. Now, next time, go a little slower."

"A-Alright. I'll go then... Ahn~... Hya~... It's a little painful."

"That's because your hymen is broken. You can probably heal it with magic."

"No, I'll leave it like this. It's proof that Yuzuki onii-san — fuaaa~!"

The moment Rose went all the way down, I could feel my member reaching deep inside her. Rose let out a high pitched scream and her entire body trembled.

"...Hya~... haa~... Nn~... I... I came. Yuzuki onii-san's thing was too much."

"Rose, I can't hold back anymore. I'm going to start moving."

“Fueh~? Wa-Wait a minute. I just came, I need a minute!”

“—I can’t do that. I’m already really frustrated and I’m not going to let you be the only one enjoying yourself. Besides, didn’t you tell me this was a special service for me?”

“That’s... I understand — Ah... ahn~... This is even better than before... I’m even more sensitive. Ah, it’s amazing!”

“Okay, I’m going to move even faster.”

“O-Okay. Ahn`, ah, ah, aaahh... nn~”

Rose frantically moved her hips up and down.

This feeling ~! — It’s a thousand times better than before! I can feel my entire body trembling from the pleasure. An incredibly lewd sound filled the room.

“Next, I want you to grind back and forth on me.”

“Fueh!? Eh, like... this?”

Yeah. Now, move your hips around in a circle.”

“Ha~... ha... ahn~... This is amazing. It feels so good!”

“That’s good! Now combine everything!”

Rose moves her hips following my instructions.

She was a little awkward at first, but after a few moments, she was able to move around smoothly.

The pleasure grew as she got better with it. I was already at my limit.

“Alright, I’m going to finish. Let’s finish together, Rose! Just hold on a little longer and we’ll finish together!”

“I... I... I don’t think I can hold on any longer.Ahn~, ah, aah, ahn~... Aaahhhhh~!”

Rose goes all the way down and I can feel the head of my member go all the way inside her. The overwhelming pleasure caused me to lose control and I came deep inside her.

“Hyaaaaaa~! There’s something hot... it’s pouring out inside of me. It’s burning~! Aaahhh, aaahhnn~!”

Rose falls forward on my chest as I finished inside of her. I couldn’t hold anything back. I kept finishing inside of her as she lay there.

And finally, my son finished twitching inside of her. Rose then let out a sweet moan and I could feel her body trembling on top of me.

After seeing such a cute and erotic scene, rather than getting smaller, my son increased in size.

“Haa... haa... Rose, once more!”

“...Fueh!?”

“I can’t move, so please do your best.”

“O-Okay. If that’s what Yuzuki onii-san wants... I’ll do my best.”

She should already be at her limits, but Rose lifted her trembling body and started moving again.

“Hi~! Hyaa~!... This is too much!”

Rose unsteadily rose up and down on my body. Seeing her like this, she really looks cute. I want to make her feel even better. I want to make this pure girl dirty...

No, that isn’t right.

What am I thinking about?

I lost my limbs after trying to escape from this mansion. I need to be thinking of a way to get out of here.

...N-No, this was necessary. I just needed to finish inside of her so that I can think about

things calmly...

Cough

Rose is still moving on top of me, but it's not as intense as it was earlier. On top of that, I just came so I can hold out a little longer.

I have to think of a way out of here.

— Rose said there was a magic that can repair my limbs.

When I told her she could heal her hymen with magic, she refused. She said this was because she wanted to remember her first time.

So that means she could really repair a part of her body — or any missing limbs.

If so, I have two choices.

Somehow convince her to heal me... Or I can die again and revive.

The only problem being... I checked the time displayed in the log window. There was still over five hours left until the cooldown time for 'Immortality' would end.

...That's right. I can tire Rose out to the point where she can no longer move. After the cooldown period ends, I can die, recover my limbs, and escape from here —

And if that's the case —

"Rose, does it feel good?"

"Ahn~ It feels good. It feels so good~"

"You're moving a lot slower now."

"That's... ah~ ... So... Sorry. I'm doing my best to move more~"

Rose starts moving her hips faster and an indecent sound filled the room.

"Keep going like that and rub your chest with your hands."

“Ha~ ... ahn~ L-Like this?”

While still moving her hips, Rose began massaging her chest.

A completely pure girl has transformed into someone so indecent. I can feel my son grow at the sight.

“Hya~n! It feels good, but it felt better when Yuzuki onii-san was touching me! This isn’t good enough! I want you to touch me!”

“I can make you feel good even without any hands!”

“No way~”

...If that went any further she probably would have repaired my limbs... If that were to happen, I’d just be tied up in the room again. My best option is to tire her out to the point where she can’t move.

“I’m almost there, Rose. This time I want you to ask for it.”

“Hyan~! Ask... for it? Ah... ahn~”

“A little while ago, you said that I was making you feel good, right? So, I want you to beg me for it.”

“U... Umm, hya~! Yuzuki onii-san’s... sperm... can I have it?”

“You have to beg me for it properly.”

After I ordered this, Rose continued moving her hips while showing a desperate expression on her face.

And —

“P-Please, finish inside me. I want Yuzuki onii-san’s semen inside of me! Please, release it nha~!... Ah... aahh... Hyyaaaaa~!”

I couldn’t hold back after seeing such an erotic scene. I released everything deep inside

of Rose. It seemed that Rose was also at her limits. I could feel her tighten around me.

It's almost as if she's trying to get every drop of semen out of me. This pleasure is too much; my waist started convulsing.

Ha... haaa...

As expected, I've reached my limit.

And it must be the same for Rose. She collapsed forward onto me and started using me as a body pillow.

...How do I say this? That was amazing... and it was only Rose's first time. Even better, I was able to unlock pleasure resistance. I did it; I've become resistant to pleasure!

More importantly, there's still... around four hours left in the cooldown period.

"...There's something I wanted to ask you."

I asked this to Rose as she continued using me as a pillow. She turned her face to me and wiped her sweaty hair out of her face.

"What do you want to know? I'll be taking care of you from now on. Changing your clothes, feeding you, and whatever else you may need. You can leave it all to me, okay?"

...*Gulp*

To be honest, I've been going along with the desires of Yanderes far too much, but if I go along with her here, there's no going back.

Therefore, if I cross the line here... No, I need to show some self-control. If I give in to Rose here, I'll be confined to this room for the rest of my life.

"The thing I wanted to ask was... How did you cut off my hands and legs?"

There's no pain at all. Well, this is the first time I've ever lost a limb, but I'd expect there to be some pain.

"Ah, I just used magic to cut off your limbs. I used magic while you were asleep and

then quickly healed you with magic as well.”

“...I see. You know magic of that level... If you knew magic, why didn’t you use it when you were attacked?”

“Ah... right. I only learned how to use that magic a little while ago.”

“...a little while ago?”

“I took advantage of the time when you were asleep to use my demon eye on you. I expected this, but Yuzuki onii-san has an incredibly high overall ability score.”

“Overall ability score? You’re talking about my status? It certainly is high, but...”

I was told 5,000 is an average score. An adventurer would be somewhere around 10,000, but due to my titles, or maybe other factors, my score is over 100,000.

But it doesn’t seem that difficult to earn SP by doing various things and then levelling up your skills.

That means... huh? Rose gained SP by drugging me with sleeping pills, playing with my heart and body, and then cutting off my hands and legs...?

Doesn’t that mean that this Yandere cheat girl is going to be pretty strong...

Umm... How can I check the ability of other people... I did learn that appraisal skill. I’ll have to try to use that on her.

[Overall Ability Score]: 26,800

That’s the only thing I can see... Is that because the appraisal skill is rank F?

I don’t know much about her skills, but... This is enough for me to be able to tell that she is not an ordinary girl.

When the cooldown ends, I need to escape from here as soon as possible.

“Fufu~, what’s wrong, Yuzuki onii-san? Have you finally fallen for me?”

“No, I definitely haven’t.”

If she improves anymore she’ll be scary. My ability score is strangely high due to my titles. I’m really not as powerful as my ability score would suggest.

When it comes to Rose, her ability score could be due to her knowing strong types of magic. If she grows any more, on top of the fact that I have the ‘Feminist’ skill, I won’t be able to do anything against her.

As I thought about that —

“Then, let me teach you how to give a blowjob.”

I said this.

...I swear this is part of my plan.

I’m worried that Rose will get even stronger, but I need to escape now.

To do that, I need to completely exhaust her.

— Two hours passed.

“Ha~a... amazing. I’m starting to love Yuzuki onii-san more and more. It’s fine if I sleep with you tonight, right?”

Rose tossed her sweat-soaked gothic dress to the floor and laid down on the bed while using me as a pillow. This is bad. If she insists on sleeping here, I won’t be able to do anything when the cooldown for ‘Immortality’ ends.

There’s no chance she would sleep through my entire revival process — To avoid this, I said this to Rose,

“I’m not satisfied yet. Now, we go into overtime.”

“Fueeeehh!? U-Umm... That’s... You want to keep going?”

“I want more. I can’t move, so Rose will you do your best? Will you do everything I ask you?”

...I'm amazing myself by saying such terrible things, but... I'm still excited about the idea of doing anything I want to Rose. The purpose of this is to completely tire her out, but I'm not going to lie and say I won't enjoy it.

As expected, Rose's face turned red but she nodded.

"If that's what Yuzuki onii-san wants... I... I'll do my best."

— One more hour passed. My pleasure resistance ranked up to E.

Rose rolled over onto the bed; she's clearly past her limits at this point.

"Haa~... haa~. I can't even think straight anymore."

"What are you talking about? We're not done yet."

"Eh, eh? U-Umm... I... don't think I can move my body."

"Rose, you said you'd do anything I ask of you."

"Hauu~. I wish I had never said that, onii-san."

After saying that... another hour had passed.

Rose was long past her limits and had now passed out on the bed.

The cooldown period ended over an hour ago and there's a good chance that Rose's overall ability score has gone up, but... In order for me to escape, this much was necessary.

So, in addition to having sex for the first time, I've been held captive by a crazed girl that is in love with me. I'm off to a good start.

...Well, despite the absurd situation, it felt really good.

Anyway, the cooldown period for 'Immortality' has ended.

If I die now, I can revive with a completely healed body... Rose is asleep next to me

though. She should enter REM sleep in about thirty minutes.

I tried to hold my breath as thirty minutes passed.

By the way, Rose seemed worried that I may be able to use magic, so she put a gag in my mouth before falling asleep.

However, that doesn't matter to me — I have the 'No Chant' skill. I begin to picture Fire Bolt in my mind. The magic circle began to form around me.

The light from the magic circle is bright. Rose is still asleep, so, for now, there are no problems, but if this lasts for too long I think she might notice.

— Can I increase the rank of no chant?

I'm a little worried, but the magic circle begins to fade rather quickly. For now, I don't need to worry about increasing its rank. I immediately shot the Fire Bolt towards me.

I tried my best to suppress the power and — blew my neck away.

And, once again, my log window confirmed my death — Back to the monochrome world.

Rather, because I lowered the power of Fire Bolt, I didn't die instantly. The pain was unbearable and lasted for some time.

But, eventually, I died a painful death... Well, that's not quite right. Was there any pain when I actually died?

Anyway, I confirmed that Rose was still asleep and immediately chose to revive now. Shortly after, the chibi Medea-nee once again appeared with her white lace showing under her miniskirt.

"Yuzuki-kun, I was enjoying the show this evening."

Shut up!

...Wait, Medea-nee has been watching me this entire time? I'm not into this kind of shame play.

“Oh, are you looking for a new type of pleasure?”

Absolutely not. It’s rather annoying having everything I think be transmitted to you.

“Then, if you’d like to tell me about only certain things, you can just think about exactly what you want to tell me. Only the stuff you want me to know should be transmitted to me.”

I tried to create an image in my mind of everything that I wanted to tell her, but I didn’t feel like it was being transmitted properly. Test... Test... Test.

I think about it while trying to transmit my thoughts to Medea-nee, but it doesn’t seem to reach her. Maybe if I try it like this...

“Umm... like this?”

“Yes. This way, I’ll only be able to hear what you want me to. Still, being instantly confined by a Yandere is just like Yuzuki-kun.”

“...You say that like it wasn’t part of your plan.”

I say this back to her, but Medea-nee just looked confused.

“...I haven’t planned anything.”

“Eh...?”

“The only thing I’ve done is create the world. It was just pure coincidence that Yuzuki-kun met with that young girl so soon.”

“Seriously...”

I was overcome with despair for a moment.

“Umm, we don’t have much time to talk, so I’ll be reviving you now. Please, do your best. I’m always watching...”

Medea-nee thrust her hands out in front of her and a magic circle began to form

around her... Shortly after, my consciousness was returned to my newly healed body.

...Fuu... It's wonderful to have my limbs again.

I sat up and slowly moved off the bed. I removed the gag from my mouth and confirmed that Rose was still fast asleep.

As expected, she seems completely exhausted.

"...Rose, I'm sorry."

Either because of my fear resistance or the fact that I now know that limbs can be regenerated, having Rose cut off all of my limbs wasn't that traumatic of an experience for me and I don't hate her.

On the contrary, I would be lying if I said I didn't have feelings for her. So, I do feel a little guilty just leaving her like this...

I hate Yanderes.

They don't care about other people's beliefs or circumstances. They killed both me and my father for their own selfish reasons.

I'm not saying Rose is exactly the same, but... I can't forgive her for forcing me to stay in this room. So, I'll leave — I gently stroked Rose's cheek before walking to the door.

This time, I made sure to activate the 'Perception' skill that I had previously forgotten about. I made my escape using this skill to ensure that there were no guards patrolling between me and the exit.

After escaping from Rose, my life can truly begin in this world. My goal is still to live a normal life with ordinary girls.

Chapter 2-1

There's No Way the Receptionist of the Guild Can Be Yandere

I managed to escape from the Brad family's mansion. However, as long as I'm on this island, I'm still within their territory. Even though it will take some time, I need to gather as much information about this world as possible and find a way off this island.

So, I tried to gather information in the city that the Brad family's mansion was in and I found out that there was only one option for me to escape this island. I need to get on a ship from Gran Island and leave to the nearby continent.

However, they will not let just anyone board these ships. Only nobles or merchants that have received the proper permissions can board a ship. It seems adventurers that are rank D or higher can also board the ship.

In other words, I need to become an adventurer or merchant to escape this island. Of course, I chose to become an adventurer.

There are several reasons for this. The biggest one being, as an adventurer, I will be able to acquire the maximum amount of SP. If I do my best I'm sure I can escape from this island.

...As long as I don't encounter anymore Yanderes.

Really, that's just another reason for me to become an adventurer. Because of my 'Feminist' ability, I can't defend myself if I encounter any Yandere, but if I can find a party member, they would be able to protect me.

— And that's why I used some of the gold coins from my item box to hire a coach to take me to the nearest big city. Now, I'm in the Adventurer's Guild of that city.

There was a reception desk near the front of the building with a request board nearby. Near the back of the room was a bar with many people that looked like adventurers

gathered around it.

I also noticed while walking around town that there are many different races in this world. Besides humans, I saw people with fluffy fur and tails walking around town – they must be a part of the beastmen race.

“Welcome. I’ve never seen you before. Is this your first time visiting the Guild?”

A receptionist greeted me. She had long ears and a dignified voice. Is she an elf? Wait, she’s a beautiful onee-san... A onee-san is a woman.

This receptionist... could she be Yandere?

No, that’s impossible. She’s the face of the Guild. There’s no way someone like that could be Yandere!

— That’s what I would’ve originally thought.

But after my encounter with Rose...

Even if she is a receptionist I can’t rule out the possibility that she’s Yandere.

She has silky blue hair, narrow eyes, and thin brown eyebrows. She looks like an intelligent woman that still has her sanity.

But I can’t determine whether she is or isn’t Yandere based only on her appearance.

I need something that can tell me whether or not she is Yandere... I looked at her and noticed a nameplate above her large chest.

Receptionist Sylphy

I am not Yandere

Then, it’s safe to assume she’s not Yandere.

Wait... Why is something like that written down?

“Umm, is something wrong?”

“No, I was just curious about what’s written on your nameplate.”

“Ah, this? This is proof that I’m not Yandere. Yanderes are not allowed to be receptionists at the guilds, but some people still worry unless it is written down.”

“.....Huh, is that so?”

People are worried about whether or not the receptionists are Yanderes? I thought I’d be the only one worried about that, but... There are other people like me?

Anyway, this is good. I know she isn’t Yandere now.

“Well, I’d like to register as an adventurer.”

“The registration fee will be one silver coin.”

“I understand. Here you go.”

I took one silver coin from my pocket and handed it to the onee-san behind the reception desk — but she grabbed onto my hand instead of the silver.

“O-Onee-san?”

“Your hand is so delicate. It would be such a waste for you to hurt such a delicate hand being an adventurer. I can take care of you for the rest of your life. So, there’s no need for you to become an adventurer. Just spend the rest of your life with me.”



Kyaaaaa! Wh-Who decided that she wasn't Yandere!? No matter how you look at this girl she's Yandere. I can't even forcefully break her grip on me! This is bad!

"Umm... I'm sorry, but I want to become an adventurer. Can you please finish the paperwork?"

If she still won't stop I'll need to get help from the people around me. Fortunately, she said, "That's too bad," took the silver, and released my hand.

"Then, I will need to create a plate for you. Can you tell me your name?"

"Ye-Yeah... My name is Yuz... Minase."

If Rose is looking for me I can't use my first name, so I decided to give my surname instead. Well, even if that weren't the case, I don't think I'd feel safe telling this girl my name.

"Minase-kun? It's a bit different, but it is a nice name. My name is Sylphy. If you ever have any problems, be sure to consult with your onee-san. I'll be sure to teach you about it in detail."

"...I-In detail?"

She's just trying to be nice. Maybe she's being a little too nice, but... No, I'm just on edge. After all, the other day I had all of my limbs cut off. I shuddered after thinking about that.

"Alright, I'll need to check your status. Can you place your hand on this crystal for me?"

Sylphy-san brought some kind of tool that was made of crystal out from under the counter and placed it on the desk.

"This thing will allow you to see everything in my status?"

That can't happen. If she sees my overall ability score is over 100,00 I'm sure that would cause a commotion. On top of that, if she were to see the titles 'A Traveller From Another World,' 'Received Goddess Medea's Love,' or the fact that I have the 'Immortality' skill...

“Fufu~, you don’t need to be worried. It will only check for dangerous titles or any skills related to crime. I won’t be able to see anything else.”

“I see. Then...”

I pressed my palm against the crystal. Immediately after, the crystal was dyed pure black and there were people panicking throughout the Guild... What happened!?

“Hey, look at that!”

“No way. The crystal is completely black. What has that person done!?”

The adventurers around us started shouting. I felt like I might be sick, but I don’t know what to do!

“–What’s happening!?”

From somewhere behind the reception desk a good looking middle aged man appeared.

“Oh, Master. There’s nothing going on.”

“If there’s nothing going on, why is the crystal completely black!? What kind of terrible criminal are you!?”

“Please wait! I haven’t committed any crimes!”

“That’s what every criminal says! Any adventurers that can catch this man will be paid — gah!?”

Just as he was about to instruct the surrounding adventurers to catch me, Sylphy-san hit him across the face with a large stack of papers.

“I won’t forgive you if you try to hurt Minase-kun!”

“...Hah? S-Sylphy, what are you saying? This man is a dangerous criminal.”

“You’re wrong. Listen to what I’ve been saying. Or, maybe you can’t hear? If that’s the case, maybe I should open another hole in your head?”

With a smiling face, this beautiful onee-san said some terrifying words. I could see the face of the middle-aged man, that appears to be the Guild Master, begin to twitch.

“W-What’s wrong, Sylphy? You seem different than usual...”

“I’m fine. Please look at the results of the test.”

“What part of his status could cause the crystal to turn black? Umm, what... ‘To Be Loved to Death By Yanderes’ and it’s rank SSS!?”

The crowd once again erupted; this time it was even louder than before.

Umm... what is going on? People with SSS rank skills are that amazing!? Are they thinking I’ll become famous and want to become friends with me now? Or that’s what I thought...

“O-Oi, did you hear that? He has the skill ‘To Be Loved to Death By Yanderes.’”

“Yeah, it’s rank SSS as well. It’s a disaster class skill!”

“That’s terrible... we better stay away from him.”

...I don’t know why I expected anything else.

And, as I expected, the surrounding women left — and shortly after, so did the men. Then, the only people left near me were the Guild Master and Sylphy.

“Sylphy, please leave as well. I will take charge of this man.”

“Eh, I don’t want to. Minase-kun came to me, so I should be the one in charge of him. Rather, from now on, I belong only to Minase-kun.”

“—Are you an idiot!? Impossible, did he already manage to awaken the Yandere attribute in you!? Even if it is a disaster class SSS ranked skill, it shouldn’t have as strong of an effect during the daytime!”

What does he mean by that? Is he saying that at night that skill becomes even more effective — I was never told anything like that.

“Oi, did you hear that just now? Is Sylphy-san really a Yandere now?”

“Are you serious!? I thought she was the only one that I was certain wasn’t Yandere!”

“No, I guess she was awakened by that guy’s skill.”

“Still, that means she had the potential to be Yandere!”

Suddenly, the people in the Guild started talking about Sylphy. No matter how you look at it, this is my fault.

...I’m sorry.

“We can’t keep talking about this here. You, and you as well Sylphy come with me to the back room.”

I couldn’t say no to him and followed him to the back room. My goal was to remain inconspicuous, but I managed to fail that spectacularly... Well, I didn’t expect to fail in this way.

We were brought to a room in the back of the Guild that resembled a conference room. I was currently sitting at a table opposite of Sylphy and the Guild Master.

“Listen here, boy. There are things I want to ask you.”

“– Minase-kun.”

Sylphy quickly corrected the Master.

“Wh-Wh-What was that?”

“His name is not ‘boy’, it’s Minase-kun. Please, call him by his name properly.”

“O... kay... Minase-kun, right?”

“Yes, that’s right.”

Is he scared of her because she’s Yandere or is he just intimidated by Sylphy? Sylphy let out a satisfied laugh and the Master continued speaking.

“So, ah — Minase-kun, is it?”

“Just Minase is fine.”

I told him he could drop the ‘kun’ because I thought he might be embarrassed. He let out a sigh of relief and I seemed to be correct.

“Then, you can call me Grave.”

“Alright. Then, Grave-san, what is it you wanted to ask me?”

“Okay. My first question for you is, you’re not from Gran Island, are you?”

Why does he know that? She said that crystal only checks for suspicious skills... did it also check the rest of my status? Or maybe it saw my titles...

“I think I’ve got my answer after seeing your reaction.”

“...is that bad?”

I bit my lip as I anxiously waited for his answer.

“Yeah, Master. Is that bad?”

Sylphy stood up from her chair and got close to the Master.

I could see his face was overcome with fear.

“I-it’s fine, calm down. I’d have heard rumours of him if he had been on this island for a long time. I just wanted to confirm it. I didn’t mean anything bad by asking!”

“...If so, that’s fine.”

Grave desperately tried to clear up the misunderstanding. After being convinced, Sylphy returned to her seat.

Grave let out a long sigh.

Then—

“...I won’t let it go next time.”

Sylphy added this, and I could see Grave tremble.

This is an incomprehensible situation for me. The Yandere Sylphy seems to not want to hurt me. I feel a little relieved knowing that...

Well, I need to get this conversation to progress some, so I asked, “Why did you want to know that?”

“Ah, right, I wanted to know why you came to this island. Why are you trying to be an adventurer?”

“For personal reasons... that’s probably not the answer you wanted.”

I feel like I’m being interrogated. I gave him the best answer I could think of, but I can’t really tell what Grave is thinking.

“Alright then. Let me ask you this straight up. Are you here to destroy my guild? If that is the case, I will use all of my power to capture you.”

“Fwa!?”

Destroy his guild? Why would he think that? Of course, I have no intention of doing that — but, before I could speak, Sylphy stood up again.

“...Master? Did you not hear me before?”

“It should be fine! As long as he isn’t a dangerous person it will be fine! Of course, if he’s dangerous I’ll have to capture him! Sylphy, you can understand that, right!?”

“.....”

“Wh-Why aren’t you saying anything?”

“.....”

“Right. I-I have a great idea. When we capture Minase-kun, we can put him in your room. We’ll confine him to your room and you can do as you like to him.”

“If that’s the case, it’s fine.”

“ — It is!?”

I instinctively let out a scream.

I only just managed to escape from Rose and now another Yandere is making plans to confine me. The memories of being held captive by a Yandere are still too fresh in my mind.

I strongly protested against this idea.

“You both just need to calm down. The only reason you would need to confine me is if I had caused some problem.”

“Minase-kun stole my heart and that has caused me problems. We must confine him now.”

Aaaahhhh. Even though she was just on my side a moment ago! Sylphy has suddenly become my strongest enemy.

“A-Anyway, I don’t have any plans on hurting this guild in any way. Will you please tell me why you think I would?”

“...Hmm, you say that even though you can see the damage you’ve done to Sylphy, the receptionist of my guild.”

“I’m sorry, that was my fault.”

I apologized and bowed to the Guild Master.

“Hmm... For now, you say that you have no intention of harming this guild?”

“Yes, that’s the truth.”

I looked directly into Grave’s eyes as I answered.

“...Alright. I will trust you.”

“Do you really believe me?”

I wanted him to trust me but I didn't expect him to believe me so easily.

“If I think about it calmly, I don't believe you'd ever have the chance to destroy my guild.”

“Umm...?”

Grave turned his head to look at Sylphy.

“No matter what I think, I think the punishment you'd receive is too much.”

“Guu...”

That seems like cruel and unusual punishment.

“So, I'll accept you as a member of this guild. Of course, there will be some restrictions on you. One of them being that you are not allowed to speak to any receptionist except for Sylphy.”

“I understand. Thank you for your generous response.”

“Are you okay with that rule Syl... phy...”

Grave ended his sentence in a strange way. That's because Sylphy still wants to keep me confined.

Obviously, I was afraid...

“Minase-kun, can you show your face in the guild from time to time? Just so I know you're... doing well.”

“Eh, well, of course.”

I plan on leaving the island in the future. There's no way I can say that. I just nodded

to him. Somehow... I feel like I've triggered some kind of death flag... Well, even if I die, I'll just be revived again.

Sylphy acknowledged the Master with a simple. "I don't mind."

"Okay then. Sylphy, please register Minase-kun as an adventurer."

"Yes, I'll register him at once."

Sylphy left the conference room... As she disappeared from sight, we both let out a sigh.

"Minase-kun, I'm sorry about Sylphy."

"Why are you the one apologizing? I'm the one that should apologize. It's due to my skill that Sylphy has become a Yandere... right?"

"Certainly, due to your high ranked [To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes] skill she became like that, but it is still the responsibility of the guild to set up countermeasures against Yanderes."

"You've set up countermeasures?"

"There are many different people that gather at the Adventurer's Guild and there have been some men that have had the same skill as you. Though, this is the first time I've ever seen it ranked so high."

"I see..."

In other words, in the world that the Yandere Medea-nee created, the people have problems with Yanderes. In a way, it's to be expected... Well, expecting something like that would be a little strange.

"No matter how high their level of 'To Be Loved to Death By Yanderes' may have been, it would never be able to affect Sylphy. Even with your rank with that skill being SSS, it shouldn't have had any effect on her."

"...R-Really?"

“Ah, you seem to be misunderstanding that skill a bit. If the affected person doesn’t have feelings for the skill holder, even if they become Yandere, they would not behave how Sylphy is behaving.”

“Oh... I see.”

‘To Be Loved to Death By Yanderes’ amplifies the affection for the skill holder of any surrounding Yanderes. On top of that, it has the ability to draw out the Yandere trait from any surrounding people.

But, there have been other people with that same skill. When Sylphy interacted with them, even if she did develop the Yandere trait, she didn’t become obsessed with them.

In other words, the reason that both Rose and Sylphy turned into Yanderes and became obsessed with me isn’t entirely due to that one skill. I’m not happy or sad after realizing that... It’s a strange feeling.

“That’s why Sylphy was turned into a Yandere.”

“Although I have no control over that skill, I’m still sorry that it happened.”

“Don’t worry about it. So, you must have a reason for being here.”

“...Besides becoming an adventurer, I wanted to form a party with other adventurers.”

“—I’m sorry but that is impossible.”

“An immediate response!?”

“Well, think about it. Do you really think there are any men that would want to join you, knowing that if they did, they’d become involved with an endless scourge of Yanderes?”

“...I doubt it.”

“And do you think there are any women that would want to be with a man that will almost certainly turn them into a Yandere?”

“I don’t think so.”

“Of course, if there is a person that likes Yanderes they’d be willing to join.”

“That’s true...”

I want someone to protect me from Yanderes, but I’m so overwhelmed with Yanderes that nobody wants to protect me.

...There’s no one. I’m sure that Rose has sent someone out to capture me. If I can’t find someone to protect me I’ll be brought back to her in no time.

“...So there’s nothing I can do.”

“There is one way. I don’t like the idea but you could buy a slave.”

“Ah...”

I bit my lip after hearing these words from Grave.

Chapter 2-2

A Girl Who Is Not Yandere

I asked Grave to tell me about the nearest slave dealer and I was now headed there.

To put it simply, I'm against buying a slave. This isn't just because I was Japanese in my previous life. This is also due to my own circumstances.

Slaves are sold to people and forced to do whatever their owners want, regardless of the slave's own desires. It's similar to me being held captive by a Yandere and being forced to do whatever she wishes.

However, there is no other way for me to form a party.

— When I left the back room, all of the people in the Guild seemed to fall silent and stare at me. Well... Sylphy came up to me, but she is Yandere, so she's an exception.

This confirmed to me that there was no choice for me but to buy a slave.

I'm surprised at myself for being able to so quickly decide to buy a slave... Maybe it's due to the bonuses from my status?

I think I was a rather bold person, to begin with, but ever since coming to this world, I feel like I've become even bolder.

That's why I'm calmly standing in the shop of a slaver.

A middle-aged man greeted me with a pleasant smile.

"Welcome, I am the owner of this shop. You can call me Lang. What kind of slave were you looking to purchase today?"

"Actually... I was looking for a slave that would be able to act as a travel companion."

"Companion... Forgive me for asking, but if you're looking for a companion, wouldn't

you be better off looking at the Adventurer's Guild?"

The slave dealer gave me a strange look.

"There are certain reasons I can't do that... In fact, the Guild Master, Grave, was the one that advised me to come here. He told me this was a trustworthy shop."

"...Hou, the Guild Master said that. That is indeed... an honour."

The slave dealer showed me a nice smile but it seemed like his words had some kind of hidden meaning.

I decided to tell him that I had the skill 'To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes' and that it was rank SSS. After hearing this, the smile on the slave dealer's face seemed to falter.

"To be loved to death by Y-Yanderes? And it's rank SSS?"

"Y-Yeah. That seems to be the case."

"W-Will you please excuse me for a moment?"

The slave dealer continued speaking in a polite manner but quickly ran out of the room.

I could hear his voice coming from the back, "Oi, take all of the girls out of here! Don't bring them back in here until I say it's okay!"

Well... that's understandable. Basically, a person with a horribly contagious disease just appeared in the shop. I'm sorry.

Shortly after, the slave dealer returned.

"I'm sorry for the wait."

"No, well... I should be the one apologizing."

"Ah, of course not. It's just some countermeasures for your SSS ranked skill... Still, I shouldn't have made you feel uncomfortable."

Even though I can't help it, I still bowed my head to him.

I also noticed this at the Guild, but this world does seem to have some problems with Yandere... Maybe this is due to the Yandere Goddess that made this world.

...That might be the case.

Anyway, I'm only able to survive this skill due to my constitution. Even if I were to isolate myself, I'd be a danger to the world as a whole.

“*Cough* Let's get back to our conversation. Dear customer, you're looking for a slave that can act as a travel companion, correct? Forgive me for asking, but what is your budget?”

“Nine gold coins is the most I'd be willing to spend.”

“Nine gold coins...”

The slave dealers expression hardened.

With one silver coin, I could stay the night at an inn with meals included.

I could live comfortably off nine gold coins for several years, so buying a person for that price seems rather cheap... Graves told me I could probably buy one for several gold coins.

“With nine gold coins, you'd be able to choose from quite a few different slaves.”

“Well, I'm sure there are a lot of slaves I can buy for one gold coin, but I'm not only looking for a slave. I want someone I can trust and be my companion.”

The slave dealer gave me a slight nod.

“Then, criminals and those with bad attitudes are out of the question.”

“Well... isn't there some type of slave contract?”

A slave contract that forces them to obey me. It's pretty common in a fantasy setting. Rose's demon eye has a similar ability, so I expected there to be something like it.

“Of course, they would need to form a slave contract first. However, you can’t buy their trust by forcing them into a slave contract. Besides, they would be less effective in combat if they’re under a slave contract.”

“I see...”

“So, if you’re looking for someone that can be a friend, there are not many options. It would have to be someone that became a slave due to something out of their own control and that is still a competent fighter. There are not many I can think of, but it may be possible to find some from outside this island...”

“And that would cause their price to increase.”

The slave’s price is dramatically increasing based off of my needs. I may need to save up even more money.

But... the current situation is pretty dangerous for me.

As I am now, if a Yandere wanted to, she could easily grab me and force me into confinement. Then..... all of my limbs may be cut off again.

“Are there any slaves fitting those requirements if you disregard fighting ability?”

“Disregard fighting ability? There might be... Ah, now that I think about it–”

The slave dealer clapped his hands together.

“Do you have someone in mind?”

“Yes. I’d just like to confirm, you want to be able to completely trust your slave?”

“Yes, that is a definite requirement.”

“Then, would a girl around your age be good enough?”

“Eh? You mean... a yandere girl?”

Certainly, if a Yandere girl were to be protecting me, she’d be more than willing to give

her life to ensure my own safety.

Still, even if I were to be protected from her by the contract, I still wouldn't feel comfortable with a Yandere girl around me.

So, I tried to refuse.

"Don't get me wrong. This girl has S rank Yandere resistance."

"Rank S Yandere resistance?"

Based on the name, I can assume that this girl has a strong resistance to becoming a Yandere, but... these skills. This world was definitely made by that Yandere Goddess.

"It goes without saying that Yanderes are a serious problem in society. So, slaves with a high resistance to becoming a Yandere are very expensive... Well, this girl has her own special circumstances."

"Special circumstances?"

The slave dealer told me about the girl in more detail.

Apparently, this girl was the daughter of a failing merchant. His daughter was very beautiful and had a very high resistance to being a Yandere. He knew that she could be sold for a high price, and so, it was decided that she would be sold into a brothel.

However, the slaver's shop that she was being held in caught on fire and this girl suffered a terrible burn to her face. It seems the slave dealer that I'm talking to bought the other slave owners merchandise and decided to sell this girl at a discounted price.

"Burns... Can't they be healed with magic?"

"In theory, healing magic should be more than capable of fixing them, but magic does not seem to work on this girl."

"...Magic doesn't work?"

"In addition to her overall abilities being weakened, she also can not be affected by healing magic. This is due to the [Curse of Weakness] on her."

“Is that... Is that also impossible to remove?”

“It would be possible for someone capable of casting a spell of a higher rank than the curse to remove it. However, there is no one capable of that on this island.”

“Is that so...”

It sounds similar to Rose’s demon eye. If magic can remove her curse, I should be able to manage it someday... After thinking about it, it makes sense for me to buy her.

“What do you say? Her looks aren’t great anymore, but she has a strong resistance to becoming a Yandere. Plus, I believe she will go along with whatever you want.”

“I agree...”

I don’t think this girl would be able to protect me from whatever Rose has sent after me, but she should be able to protect me from the average Yandere. And this world seems to have a serious Yandere problem.

I think girls that have a resistance to becoming Yandere are precious.

“I’d like to confirm this with you. My skill is rank SSS; is her rank S resistance enough to counter that?”

“The difference in rank shouldn’t be a problem. The main part of that skill is to attract Yanderes to you. Bringing out the Yandere attribute of a person is only a bonus effect.”

“Ah, I see.”

‘To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes’ main “perk” is to increase the attention received by any surrounding Yanderes by 100%. There is also an added effect of a 10% increase to the Yandere attribute of any surrounding women.

If the Yandere resistance is meant to counteract the Yandere attribute being pulled out, an S rank resistance should be more than capable of countering that 10% increase.

“But, as I mentioned earlier, that curse has reduced her abilities. The Yandere

resistance is no exception to this.”

“Will... Will that be okay?”

“There should be no problem — Still, you should be prepared in case I am wrong. That’s what the slave contract is for.”

“I understand... Then, what will the price be?”

“How about two gold pieces?”

She meets my minimum requirements and that price is relatively cheap for a slave.

Moreover, I should be able to remove that curse at some point in the future. I don’t have much choice but to buy her. Though, I’d like to be able to see if this girl will become Yandere or not.

“Can I check to see if this girl will become Yandere?”

“Well, of course. Though it is daytime now, so there is no chance she will become Yandere. If you purchase her, and she does, in fact, become Yandere, we will accept any returned goods within three days.”

“...It’s safe during the daytime?”

“Yes. Of course, the only way for you to truly know is for you to see how she behaves overnight.”

“That’s true.”

What does that even mean? I just agreed with him because he was acting like that was common sense. Even at the Guild, I heard something similar. Is it easier to turn someone Yandere at night?

I’m worried... If that’s common sense in this world, it’s probably better for me not to ask about it here.

“Well then, if you’ll please wait a moment while we get her ready.”

— I waited a few minutes. And then, a slave appeared. However, the slave was wearing a hooded robe and it was impossible for me to tell whether the slave was a man or a woman.

“Claudia, please introduce yourself to our dear customer.”

“...Yes, nice to meet you. My name is Claudia.”

Oh, it is a girl. And she sounds like a beautiful girl. A beautiful, clear voice could be heard coming from under her hood.

“...Umm, dear customer?”

“Ah, sorry... My name is Yuzuki. I’m considering purchasing you.”

“That’s... umm... You know about my face and my curse?”

“I heard about your curse and the burns... I’m sorry if this is hard for you, but I’d like it if you could show me your face, Claudia.”

It may be impolite of me to ask, but if I do purchase her I’ll be looking at her face a lot.

“...Of course.”

Claudia grabbed the edge of the hood with a trembling hand. She slowly moved it back and the robe fell to the ground. She was completely naked underneath.

But I wasn’t focused on that. She had several severe burns spreading from her face to the right side of her chest.

For a slave, her bluish silver hair was very clean, but this just caused the burns to stand out more.

“Thank you. That’s enough.”

“...Yes. I’m sorry for showing such an unsightly appearance.”

Claudia put the robe back on but did not hide her face. She looked straight at me with her clear, emerald green eyes.



“...What do you think? After seeing my burns, do you still wish to purchase me.”

“Ah, the burns don’t really matter to me. I’m more concerned about the type of person you are.”

“.....Eh?”

Claudia’s eyes widened in surprise.

Maybe she’s gotten used to people deciding not to buy her after seeing her burns.

“What I’m looking for is someone I can trust completely. That’s all I want.”

“.....That’s why you want a slave? Is there something I’m missing?”

“Ah, well, I actually have the skill ‘To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes’ and it is rank SSS. So, I want you to be my companion because of your Yandere resistance.”

“Well... Is that so...”

Claudia’s eyes widened but she didn’t seem to be afraid. I’m feeling confident that her S rank resistance can counter my own skill.

“So, what did you want to do with me?”

“-Ahem.”

The slave dealer cleared his throat. I’m guessing she’s asking questions a slave shouldn’t ask. Claudia noticed this and instantly lowered her head.

“We can talk about that later. For now, I would like to purchase you... As long as you don’t have any objections.”

“I don’t have any and, of course, I have no right to refuse.”

“Still, I’d like to know what you think.”

“...Then, can I ask one question?”

The slave dealer looked as if he was against her asking any questions. I wonder if he's afraid the negotiations may fail if she does.

However, I think it's important that we understand each other, so I asked her what she wanted to know.

"Then, I want to know if... if you plan on killing me."

".....What?"

"I've heard that some people buy cheap slaves so they can abuse them and eventually kill them..."

"I told you earlier, the only thing I want is to find a trustworthy companion. I will not kill you."

I can tell this is important to Claudia, so I answered her in a serious tone.

"...I believe you. You're the first person that still wanted to purchase me after seeing my burns. So, I would like you to purchase me."

Claudia smiled. Her smile was a bit strange due to the burns, but... I thought she looked cute.

For the first time, I was able to meet an ordinary girl in this world that isn't Yandere. And, not only that, but I actually like her personality too.

So —

"Then, please let me buy you."

"Yes. Now, you are my master."

"Right. Please take care of me, Claudia."

And so, my life with a normal girl finally began — Or, that's what I thought.

Chapter 2-3

Easily Pressured Claudia

I don't know much about the world, Algonia. I know this world is similar to a game and has a magic and skill system, but I don't know the details of this system.

I was always afraid someone may start questioning me if I didn't know about things that are common knowledge in this world.

But with Claudia, due to the slave contract, I can ask her anything I want. So, I bought Claudia and brought her back to the inn straight away —

"Even though you purchased me, I didn't expect you to want to use my body..."

"No, I didn't buy you for that reason."

"—I understand. I was sold to you as a slave. I understand that I'm required to do such acts if you ask it of me."

"No, it's not like that."

"—It's okay, you don't have to worry. I was to be sold to a brothel, so I learned certain techniques before then. I've prepared myself for this."

This girl, she just confessed to something terrible.

"It's fine that you've prepared yourself, but you're not listening to me."

"But my body has this ugly burn on it. Ah, but Master said he didn't mind it, so I should've expected this much."

"You're not listening to what I'm saying."

"— No, I don't plan on resisting. I may be a bit awkward the first time, but I will do my best to please you!"

“...Sure. For now, maybe you’d like to listen to what I’m saying properly?”

Out of fear, Claudia closed her eyes. Claudia’s cheek... it seems painful when the burnt skin is being stretched. Her skin seemed to be stretched tight around the side of her face.

Claudia opened her eyes and trembled when she saw me.

“...Master, I thought you said you weren’t a sadist?”

“I told you that, for the time being, I don’t plan on treating you like a sex slave.”

“Is that so? So you don’t plan on making me service you in the morning or before going to bed? Or making me not wear any underwear? You don’t want me to be ready to accept you at anytime or anyplace whenever you ask?”

It was a bit strange hearing such a beautiful voice say such dirty things.

“.....Who taught you about these things?”

“My onee-san was my teacher.”

“I see...”

I feel like I have an idea of what kind of person her sister is.

“For now, I don’t want anything like that from you. I’d like you to teach me about various things.”

“Umm, do you mean... how to please a man?”

“Please, be serious.”

Does she actually think I’d want to know how to do that?

“I wanted to go over the details of the slave contract before you agree. There are two parts of the contract you’ll be required to follow. Is that okay with you?”

“Umm... It’s not like I can refuse. Even if you order me to do indecent things, I’ll follow your orders.”

“For now, it’s not anything indecent. Even if you were to refuse, Claudia, I wouldn’t do anything to you. I don’t plan on forcing you into the contract or hurting you in any way. You don’t need to be worried.”

Trying to break the slave contract will most likely have a similar result as when I tried to break the contract with Rose. In other words, there’s no way she can go against my orders once under the contract.

So, I don’t want to force her to agree to something like that.

“Umm... Well, I can’t answer without knowing the content of the contract.”

“The first part is simple. If there are any signs that you are becoming Yandere, I want you to tell me immediately.”

“Of course, I can agree to that, but... Will that even be possible?”

“Ah, there shouldn’t be any problem. For me, nothing is worse than the fear of a girl turning Yandere without any warning.”

“By that do you mean..... you have experience with that, Master?”

“...Something like that. A Yandere girl kept me captive. Various things happened, but I managed to escape... Though, I’m afraid she has sent someone to capture me.”

“Uwaa...”

I guess Claudia was able to infer some things from the word ‘captive.’ She was looking at me like she pitied me.

I thought about how much pain this girl must have been through. Her family collapsed and she was sold into slavery. She then suffered terrible burns while waiting to be sold. Yet, she still feels sorry for me.

I was held captive by a Yandere girl and even had all of my limbs removed. I felt like I could sympathize with her a little.

“Please, wait a moment. Master, are you saying you expect me to protect you from this pursuer?”

“No, I’ve been told about your curse. I’d be glad if you’d be able to protect me more in the future, but, for now, it’s more than enough if you can protect me from the average Yandere.”

“...Average Yandere?”

“Well, I actually have the Feminist ability as well. And, even worse, it’s rank S.”

“Feminist rank S... that truly is a terrible combination.”

That’s a bit cruel to say, but it’s not like I can deny that.

I bet she’s thinking, “ Why would you rank up the feminist ability to S if you already had ‘To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes’ at rank SSS?” To be honest, I sometimes ask myself the same thing.

...Well, at that time, I didn’t know any better. Still, I should’ve been more cautious.

“Before going over my own story, I’d like to go over the second part of the contract. I will tell you some secrets about myself, Claudia. You are not allowed to reveal this information to any other party without my permission. The only exception would be if it would in some way help me.”

“I also have no problem with agreeing to that. I’m willing to agree to the contract.”

“Thank you.”

I repeat the content of the contract once more and have Claudia agree to it.

“Is this okay?”

“Yes. You should be able to see if you look at your status screen.”

“Eh? You can see your status window, Claudia?”

“Of course I can... Isn’t that common knowledge?”

“No, I wouldn’t know anything about this world. Actually, I was reborn in this world after I died.”

“.....What? You’re saying you’ve been reincarnated here from a different world?”

She looked at me as if I were insane.

“I’ll show you my status to prove it... How do I show someone else my status window?”

“Just open your status window and think about what you want to display to the other person... eh? Are you being serious?”

“I’m absolutely serious. Status open.”

While thinking about showing my status to Claudia, I opened the window.

“Umm... I can’t read your name.”

Claudia curiously tilted her head. That’s because my name is written in kanji.

“Ah, it says ‘Yuzuki.’ It’s written in the language of my country.”

“He~e, Master’s native language...”

Claudia looked at the next item in my status.

“U-Umm, your overall ability score is over 102,000?”

“There are various reasons for that.”

By the way, the overall ability score seems to be based on the total amount of SP spent on acquiring skills. Negative skills like ‘Feminist’ don’t seem to have any effect on it.

“Various reasons... What reason would there be for having such a ridiculously high number!?”

“It will make sense if you look over the rest of my status.”

“The rest? Umm... you have a pretty high ranked willpower. You also have a lot of different skills and even several specials skills. What’s this one here... immortality... Immortality!?”

Claudia remained staring at the “Immortality’ skill for some time. Her eyes widened and then she looked back at me.

“Master, you’re immortal!?”

“Immortality is a skill that makes it so I no longer age and when I die I will be revived.”

“No, no, no, that’s not what I want to know. Why do you have that skill in the first place!?”

“You’ll also understand that if you keep going.”

“Keep going... what else is going to surprise me...”

Claudia stopped at my titles.

“‘Goddess Medea’s First Love’ and ‘Received Goddess Medea’s Love’!? ‘A Traveler From a Different World’ and ‘Loved to Death By Yanderes’!? What are these titles!?!?”

“Well, in my previous life I was stabbed to death by a Yandere. Medea-nee helped me and reincarnated me in this world.”

Even though I only briefly went over everything that happened, Claudia looked as if she was in complete disbelief. I can tell she’s really frightened.

“...I don’t even know what to say.”

“Well, it is the truth.”

“Umm... Can I ask you why you call her Medea-nee?”

“She’s the Goddess Medea. She wanted me to call her ‘Medea onee-chan’ but I was against that. So, we settled on ‘Medea-nee.’”

“.....I don’t think I understand.”

“Yeah, I thought it was a bit strange as well.”

“No, I meant how could someone give a Goddess a nickname...”

“True...”

Even though I thought she’d be able to understand me...

“Anyway, do you believe that I came from another world?”

“Well... I don’t think I have much choice but to believe you after seeing that.”

“Is there a way for me to disguise my status?”

“I believe there’s a camouflage skill that can counter the appraisal skill. As for disguising your status screen when you show it to someone, I don’t think that’s possible.”

“Ah, I see. That’s convenient and inconvenient at the same time...”

It’s good for protecting me against other people checking my status, but if I were to ever need to show my status screen to someone, it could be bad. I’ll need to keep that in mind.

“Master, why did you tell me all of this?”

“Well, I don’t really know anything about this world. So, I’d like you to teach me as much as you can.”

“So that’s what you wanted.”

“For now, can you show me your status screen?”

“Certainly. Status open.”

Immediately after Claudia said this, a window opened in front of her. I went around to the other side and looked over the screen.

[Name]: Claudia [Overall Ability Score]: 18,200

[Base Skills]

Strength: F / Stamina: E / Intelligence: C / Dexterity: B / Magical Power: A /
Willpower: B / Luck: E

[Resistances]

Curse: E / Fear: C / Misfortune: E / Pain: E / Yandere: S

[Combat Skills]: None

[Magic Skills]: None

[Technical Skills]

Sewing: C / Negotiation: D / Sexual Technique: D

[Hereditary Skills]

Support Magic / Business

[Special Skill]

Foresight: C / High-Speed Chant: F

[Rare Skill]: None

[Bad Status]

Curse of Weakness: A

Easily Pressured: C

Slave Contract: A

- Details of the slave contract: If you feel like you're becoming Yandere, tell your master as soon as possible. Don't reveal any of Master's secrets to others.

[Title]

A Fallen Lady

[SP]: 524 SP

"...Hou, your 'Sexual Technique' is rank D and your 'Easily Pressured' skill is rank C...
ecchi."

“Wh-wh-wh-what exactly are you looking at, Master!?”

“No, I just thought it was a good combination.”

I touched her status window to see more details on her skills. I don't really need to know about her sexual skills, but 'Easily Pressured' interests me... Does that mean that she'd be unable to refuse someone stronger than her?

By the way, it has bonus effects just like my skills. At rank F, it is limited to her family; at E rank, it extends to anyone the skill holder likes; and at rank A, it will affect any of the skill holders acquaintances.

At rank S, the ability seems to affect anyone around the skill holder. And, finally, at rank SSS, the skill holder seems to be unable to decline anything strongly asked of them.

...It's really a terrible skill.

“Well, it's rank C. It's within the acceptable limits.”

If it's only rank C, that skill should be restricted to her family and close friends. If your family or friends were to ask something of you, most people would want to help out anyway.

It would be terrible if it was rank A or higher —- Claudia groaned after hearing my words.

...Hmm?

“Did I say something strange?”

“...My bad status... there's one more thing.”

“Ah... really.”

I looked at the details for 'Curse of Weakness.'

[Curse of Weakness]: All ranks of skills or abilities are actually two ranks lower than the displayed rank. If the rank falls below F, the corresponding skill will receive a

negative effect. Also, all [Bad Status] skills are increased by two ranks.

“...That’s just cruel.”

Claudia’s ‘Easily Pressured’ skill is under her [Bad Status]. That means it’s actually rank A.

So, for all of her acquaintances, she’s vulnerable to being forced to do something she wouldn’t normally do.

And all of her other skills and abilities are lowered by two ranks. I actually thought her overall ability was pretty good, but if I factor that in, it’s probably much lower.

The way to dispel it is... To use dispel magic with a higher rank than the curse, for the cursed person to die, or for the person that placed the curse on her to die.

I can’t get rid of it now.

“...I’m easily convinced to do things I’d rather not do.”

Yep, It’s truly a terrible skill.

Really, after being sold into slavery and being burned across her face and body, I expected her to have a darker personality, but she actually seems rather bright.

Maybe this is due to her misfortune resistance?

“...Master, what are you doing? Looking at my face like that. I’m sure it isn’t pleasant...”

“Ah, sorry. I just thought that it’s surprising how cheerful you seem given your circumstances.”

“Well... I’ve certainly had an unfortunate life so far, but I’m not willing to give up on life. All I want in life is to obtain a normal level of happiness... Though, I am a slave...”

She laughed a little at her own misfortune, but I could tell she was serious.

Despite dealing with such unfortunate circumstances throughout her life, she just wants to live happily. I can definitely sympathize with her.

“Claudia, let’s become happy together.”

“...Master, I thought you said you weren’t going to use me for sex?”

“...”

I thought we understood one another, but I guess Claudia doesn’t feel the same way... Too bad.

“First of all, as I said before, I have no intention of using you in that way. I just want us to help each other.”

“Sure... that’s what you want. Then, what do you plan on doing first?”

“In order to escape this island, I must become a D rank adventurer.”

“...You want to escape this island?”

Claudia tilted her head.

“I told you before, I’m being chased by a Yandere girl.”

“Ah... that girl is on this island?”

“Yes she is... she’s the Countess’ daughter.”

“...That’s a joke, right?”

“I wish I were joking.”

“Uwaa...”

Claudia was beginning to look more and more dejected. She’s probably thinking, “I’ve become the slave of a dreadful master.”

“–Wait, if you need to be a rank D adventurer, wouldn’t that mean I would have to as well? Do you want me to fight as an adventurer?”

“I think you’d be able to accompany me on the ship as my slave. Though, I would like you to accompany me as an adventurer and protect me if I am attacked by Yanderes.”

“...Umm, I have that curse and I am unable to be affected by healing magic. Are you trying to get me killed?”

She looked at me with scornful eyes.

Well, if I consider the fact that all of her skills and abilities are reduced by two, she probably won’t be that useful in a fight. Though, I would still like it if she accompanied me.

So, I decided to offer her a trade.

“You know my title ‘Received Goddess Medea’s Love?’”

“Sure, I saw it a moment ago on your status window, but what does that have to do with anything?”

“That title allows me to learn any skill or ability at will.”

“You can master any skill whenever you want... impossible!”

“It’s true and with that title, I could rank up ‘Dispel’ to AA.”

Dispel’s first rank costs 200 SP, so the total SP required to rank it up to AA would be 5,800. The leader of the thieves that attacked Rose gave me 5 SP when I defeated him. So, if I were to defeat 1,160 enemies of a similar rank, I would be able to get Dispel to rank AA.

It seems impossible.

“...How does that sound? If you will accompany me and protect me from Yanderes, I will prioritize removing that curse and healing your burns.”

“...Well, it sounds too good to be true. I really won’t have to participate in battle?”

“As long as you protect me from Yanderes, I will do whatever I can to protect you from other enemies.”

“You say that Master but are you really that strong?”

“Well... most of my base skills improve my ability a decent amount. Though I won't force you to accept I would like you to if possible.”

...Somehow, I feel like you're using my 'Easily Pressured' ability to your advantage.”

“That's just your imagination.”

I looked to the side thinking about everything that lies ahead.

Looking at me deep in thought, Claudia seemed to be considering it. She soon muttered, “I understand.”

“So, you're willing to accept?”

“Yes. Compared to working at a brothel, this seems much better.”

“I don't know how to feel when I'm being compared to that.”

“I will happily follow my Master.”

“Even if you try to flatter me...”

“Master, I am yours.”

I was amazed.

I was amazed because Claudia seemed to genuinely enjoy talking with me. And I also felt the same way.

“By the way, do you mind if I close my status window?”

“Ah, yeah — Actually, could you wait a moment.”

Suddenly I remembered the 'Received Goddess Medea's Love.' I remembered that this title would allow me to interact with the status window of someone close to me.

I didn't really have time to think about it before, but... Claudia still has 524 SP remaining in her status window.

Is it possible for me to change Claudia's status — Could I improve Claudia however I like...?

Chapter 2-4

☆Naughty Master☆

While looking at Claudia's status window, I pointed to the bottom line.

"Hey, this SP, can you use it, Claudia?"

"SP... what is that?"

SP seems to have no meaning to Claudia. Moreover, even if I point directly at her remaining SP, she seems to not be able to see it. Maybe she needs to meet certain conditions to be able to see it?

"Can I try touching your status window?"

"Eh? Umm... You can touch another person's status?"

"Well, it's one of the effects of one of my titles."

Though that effect is restricted to people that I'm close with, so I'm not sure if I'll be able to interact with Claudia's status window... but I was able to easily touch the items in her status window.

"-Hyan~"

And Claudia let out a cute voice.

...That's right. If you touch another person's status they'll receive some kind of sexual pleasure. I completely forgot about that. I don't want to make Claudia angry, but I want to know more about this.

I started by placing my fingertips on some items in her status.

The status window appears to be a display window similar to what you may see in augmented reality (AR)... but it feels like I'm touching the soft body of a woman.

“Hya~—nn~... Hnnnn~”

“.....What was that?”

I turned to face Claudia and saw her covering her mouth while her face was bright red.

“T-That was nothing. It was just a hiccup.”

“Right... a hiccup.”

She was definitely moaning just now — not like I can say that. Seeing Claudia’s erotic expression gave me an idea.

“Are you... feeling okay?”

I asked her this as I slowly stroked her status window.

“No, I’m fi... hnn~ I’m fine... Fwaaa~”

Claudia’s face remained calm but her entire body was trembling. Her face was becoming even redder.



「なあ、顔が赤いけど、
本当に大丈夫なのか？」

「だ、大丈夫、ひう。
んっ。です。ただ、んあ。」

「……はあん。んっ。その、しゃ、ひう。
しゃつくらがとまらなくて。ひやあん」

クラウディア

奴隷

STATUS ヤンデレ化耐性 S

I learned a little about doing this when Medea-nee did it to me. Right now, Claudia's entire body should be experiencing great pleasure.

I would gently rub her breasts and softly play with her nipples. I then slowly moved down below her waist, before moving my fingers inside her.

I'm sure she must be getting frustrated right now. She's experiencing so much pleasure from an unknown source.

Yet, she's currently standing in a room with her master, trying to desperately hide it.

But I know what's happening and I've experienced it myself. When I slowly move my finger along her status window, I can see her entire body begin to tremble.

But I don't get any satisfaction from doing this.

I want to experience her body for myself. I want to hear her cute voice moan even more.

I started stroking her status window slowly and would then rub it much more intensely.

Then—

“Ah, your face is really red. Are you sure you're okay?”

She was biting her lip and doing her best to hold back her voice. For now, I'll pretend to be worried about her until she can no longer hold it in.

“I'm fine hya~. Hnn~ it's just nn~... The hiccups won't stop... Hya~a”

“I see... Then, if it gets worse, please let me know.”

“Ye... s—A~aah... Hyan~... I'll let you know... Fwaa~”

...That's impressive.

Claudia is desperately trying to keep her face calm even though her entire body must be incredibly sensitive right now.

She looks pretty cute trying to hold it back. I'd be lying if I said I don't feel a little guilty bullying and deceiving her like this.

Still —

Claudia did say she had prepared herself for something like this. Well — I really don't think I can stop myself after seeing such an erotic scene.

While still asking her, "Are you okay?" I started moving my hand even more.

"...Hy~an... Hii~... These hiccups... Hnn~... they just won't stop!"

"Really... It sounds to me like you're moaning."

"Wh-hnn~... Don't be st-hya~ stupid. I have the hya~n hiccups. I can't help it."

"Oh, I guess so. Those are some pretty bad hiccups."

She was still keeping a calm face, but — her eyes were completely lost in the pleasure. Her entire body looks as if she's decided to embrace this pleasure.

I started moving my hand even more vigorously.

"Umm, Master?"

"Hmm?"

"Are you... Are you finished with my status window? If so, could you maybe close it now?"

"Hmm... Just give me a moment."

If I close out of her status window, the time I have to play with her will end. I turned my back to Claudia and began looking through her status window again.

First of all, I should actually check to see if I can change items in her status.

...Yep. I can control her status window in the same way I can control my own. If that's the case, I should be able to teach her whatever skills I want.

“Ha~ ... hii~ ... Nnn~,

Well she has 524 remaining SP... I'd like to rank up her Yandere resistance but she doesn't have enough SP to increase it to SS.

Would it be best to increase her support magic so that she can be of more help to me?

Her magical power is rank A and, on top of that, she has Fast Cast as well. However, all of her abilities are reduced by 2, so the only ability she has that may be of any use is... her support magic.

“Umm... Can you look at this for a second...”

“...Hnn~ ... Fuu~ ... fuu~ ... Nn~ ... Haa~”

As I continued using her status window, I could still hear her letting out sweet moans behind me.

I can hear Claudia trying to muffle her voice behind me.

It's still so erotic. It's too erotic!

Considering the current situation, I don't think I'll be able to control myself. Somebody, help me!

(– Did somebody call me?)

A message from Medea-nee was displayed in my log.

(I think someone wants my assistance. I wonder if I'll be able to hear them if they call me 'Medea onee-chan'–)

Medea onee-chan, please!?

(...That was quick.)

It's only text but she seems amazed.

(Well... that's fine. Medea onee-chan will provide a special service just for you.)

Immediately after Medea nee's message appeared, a new window popped up in the center of my vision. And there... was the figure of Claudia in front of me.

Claudia is covering her mouth with one hand while the other is vigorously rubbing between her legs.

This is... erotic. It's overwhelmingly erotic.

However, Medea nee's 'special service' didn't end there. A message was then displayed under the live video.

(W-Wh-What is happening? It feels like there's someone touching every inch of my body. Why do I feel like this? What's happening? Why does it feel so good?)

Is this what Claudia is thinking?

(Haa~n... It feels amazing... It feels too good. I think I might go crazy if this keeps up. But why is this happening? Is it because Master is touching my status window?)

Ah, she found out. Even though she's found out what's causing it, as long as I pretend like nothing's wrong, I can keep going.

Still, she's telling me she has the hiccups, but I now know she's feeling really good. I started rubbing her status window even harder.

(Haaaaan~ hyaa~... Aah... aaahh... Hnn~! It suddenly got even more intense. That was amazing. It felt even better.)

I could see Claudia still covering her mouth in the video. Her body was starting to tremble more and more.

(I can't let Master see me like this. Hyan~. No, it doesn't seem like he's noticed yet. Aah~n... It feels amazing. Hyan~... It feels so good!)

This is incredibly lewd.

(P-Please, don't notice, Master! Haa~ hyaa~n... No, no I can't... I can't help it, my body

feels too good. I'm going to finish right in front of Master. Ah, right there, touch my status window there... Ah, I'm almost there... It feels so good~~~)

Just before Claudia finished, I stopped touching her status window.

I silently stared at the image of her in front of me.

(Haa... haa... Why? Just a little bit longer and I would've finished. I can't just stop there. This is so frustrating.)

I stopped touching her status window right before she finished. Right now, she's rubbing between her thighs even harder. She seems even more aroused now than before.

"M-Master, are you not going to touch my status window more?"

"Hm? I'm just thinking about something."

"I-Is that so..."

(Aah. What is with this timing? Haa... Haaaaa~... This is too much. If it's like this... I... I'll have to do it myself.)

After thinking this, I could see Claudia look at me in the video. Is she checking to see if I'm looking?

(It should be fine. I'm sure of it. I told him I had the hiccups earlier. If he just thinks they got worse, he might not pay any attention to what I'm doing.)

I'm far from not paying any attention. I'm paying close to attention to the live video in front of me.

If I leave things as they are, Claudia's live show will start right in front of me. However, I don't want her to finish on her own.

— So, just as she was reaching down below the hem of her robe, I turned around to face her.

"By the way, Claudia."

“Hyaaaaaaaaaaa! Wh-Wh-What is it, Master!?”

“...Why are you panicking so much?”

“I-It’s nothing! That was just... That was just a really big hiccup.”

...This girl is ridiculous... She won’t admit to anything. While thinking this, I casually looked down at the hem of her robe.

Her robe had been moved up a little and I could clearly see her thighs.

It’s really erotic... But it is better, in a strange way, when I can’t see as much.

“Ah, actually, it’s about your status window.”

“R-Really? What about it?”

“It seems that when I touch another person’s status window, the other person will be burdened in some way.”

“Burdened...?”

Claudia begins to think about what I said.

By the way, the video showing Claudia was in the center of my vision, so, even though I’ve turned around, I can still see that video... and her thoughts.

(The burden he’s talking about must be that pleasure I felt a moment ago, but Master must have been misunderstanding and thought it was causing me pain..... If I don’t tell him, will he continue touching my status window?)

As expected. All she can think about is erotic things.

Well, when Medea-nee was touching my status window, I lost all self-control. I can understand her feelings well.

“If Claudia is okay with it, I’d like to mess around with your status window.”

“M-Mess around?”

(He was only touching it like normal earlier. If that’s the case, what would happen if he were to be serious about it? Would my body even be able to handle it? Just the idea is scaring me...)

“Umm... Well, I’m... fine with it.”

“Is it really okay?”

“Yes. It’s true, there was a strange burden put on me earlier, but... Please, don’t hesitate at all. Use all of your strength to mess up my status window!”

(I went too far. It’s too obvious now. But, it doesn’t seem like Master has noticed. It should be okay, right?)

I pretend not to notice Claudia’s inner thoughts — Then, I moved behind Claudia and moved her delicate body onto my lap.

“M-Master?”

“I thought this would be easier for you if the burden is too much for you. If I sit you on my lap like this, I’ll be able to tell if you become distressed.”

“Eh, no, that’s –.”

(W-What should I do? If I sit like this, he’ll definitely notice! And not just notice how good I’m feeling, but how wet I’ve become!)

Yeah, I’ve noticed.

But that is the reason why I wanted her in this position. With these perverted thoughts in my mind, I started touching Claudia’s status window to learn skills for her.

I decide to have her learn more support magic. I decided she’ll learn Haste: F, Sanctuary: F, and Mirage: F in that order.

The first skill I’ll have her learn... Haste. It greatly increases the user’s speed and it costs 200 SP.

“Haa~... Nnn~. Something... amazing... is flowing into me.”

The pleasure seems to be even greater when she learns a new skill. I could feel Claudia’s body trembling on my lap.

Next... Sanctuary. It’s a magic that will prevent any lower-rank monster from entering a certain area. It will also recover the stamina of the user as long as they are within the area.

Again, it costs 200SP to learn.

“My body... feels hot... Ha!... Nnn!... Fwaa~...”

She sounds like she’s suffering. I’m actually worried that she may actually be in pain. However, when I looked at the screen showing her inner thoughts, I could tell she was overcome with pleasure.

After reading her inner thoughts, I whispered into Claudia’s ear, “Are you okay?”

“Hyau~n. I... I’m fine. Please... You can touch it more.”

“You’re okay with me touching it more? When, in fact, you really want me to touch it more.”

“Eh? Ahn... Aah... What?... Hnn~... What are you saying?”

“Right now, you’re drowning in pleasure. You’re so close but you didn’t get to finish. You want me to keep touching your status window.”

I stopped touching her status window and whispered this into Claudia’s ear.

“Eh? Eh, no... that’s–”

“Before, I told you that you’d feel a burden when I touched your status window, but that’s not what’s happening is it?”

“Aahn... No... That can’t be.”

“It is. I know that when I touch your status window, you feel incredibly good.”

“That’s not –”

While pretending to suffer, she was acting as a slave that was following the demands of her master. But, her inner thoughts show that she is drowning in pleasure and begging for more.

Now that she understands I know everything — Claudia looks even more embarrassed.

“You’re terrible, Master.”

“That’s true. But, you’re too cute. I couldn’t help myself.”

“Cu-!? Th-That’s not possible. I have this terrible burn...”

“Still, you were really cute and erotic when you were breathing so hard earlier. And, you’ve been sitting on my knee... You know what I’m talking about.”

“..... Yes.”

Claudia blushes even more.

“...Well, I have a question for you, Claudia. I’ve currently mastered two skills for you. I can still master another, but... I wanted to know what you want.”

“...Eh? W-What do you mean by that?”

“I got a little carried away, but I don’t want to do something you’d dislike, Claudia. If you don’t want me to touch your status window anymore, I won’t.”

“Uh, ah... that’s... well”

Claudia’s face turned bright red and she couldn’t answer.

Of course, the window in front of me still shows her inner thoughts, but I don’t want to look at that. I want to hear her say it.

“So, what should I do?”

“That’s... well. Umm...”

“Then, I’ll try something different. Do you remember the ability ‘Dispel?’ I don’t have enough SP to learn it, but... If you learn more support magic and go into dungeons with me, someday, you’d be able to learn ‘Dispel’ yourself.”

“I could learn... Dispel?”

“Yep. So... do you want to learn more skills?”

The perfect excuse.

As she sat in my lap, I could hear Claudia take a deep breath,

And — Claudia said, with a faint voice, “... please, touch...”

“I’m sorry. I couldn’t hear you. Could you clearly say what you want me to do?”

“—Master, is cruel. My status window, please touch it! I already feel like I’m about to lose my mind. So, touch it. Touch it as much as you — Ahn~!”

I started touching her status window before she could finish her sentence. I used 100 SP so she could learn Mirage.

“Haa~ ... Hyan~ ... I can feel something hot flowing in... Haa... Nnn~ ... Hya~”

“...Do you want me to stop? Does it feel too good?”

“Y-You’re terrible, absolutely terrible! Please, more! Touch me more!”

“I can stop touching it. Do you want me to keep going?”

“Y-yes! Mou, I’m already at my limit and I can’t wait anymore! Please, touch me even more already! Make me feel even better!... Ah... Hyan~! I’m almost there! It feels amazing! It feels so good! Ah... Haa~... Aaahhhhh... Hnnn... I finished! It felt amazing~ ... Aah... Nnnnn...”

Claudia’s entire body started convulsing on my lap.

Still, Claudia is really cute as her body continued to occasionally twitch.

“Then, Claudia, next you can make me... Claudia?”

I called out to her but got no response. As I looked into her face, I could see she passed out.

...Ah, I overdid it.

Umm... I guess I should lay her on the bed for the time being.

I picked her body up and gently sat her on the bed.

Claudia should be okay now... But, I won't. How am I supposed to calm down after that?

(Yuzuki-kun, Yuzuki-kun.)

Another message from Medea-nee.

(I was able to record that video of Claudia in pleasure... do you want to see it?)

What...

I'm conflicted.

I would never attack Claudia in her sleep, but I want to see that video. I really want to see that video. But, to say I want to see it and to actually see it are two different things.

I could take care of it on my own... But this world doesn't have any online material I could use. The only thing like that is the video Medea-nee has... I could still take care of it myself...

(So, what are you going to do, Yuzuki-kun?)

Medea-nee asks me once more.

But... I'm already at my limit. There was only one choice for me.



Chapter 2-5

Dungeon Exploration

After Claudia finally woke up — she was angry. I managed to calm her down and we were now heading to the guild.

“O-Oi, it’s him. That’s the guy from earlier, right?”

“Uwaa, it really is — Someone’s with him. Does that mean she’s... Yandere!?”

Some of the adventurers in the entryway took notice of us as we entered. Claudia is completely covered by her robe, so I doubt they can even tell what gender she is.

I guess they’re assuming if there’s anyone with me, they are almost certainly Yandere.

“...Umm, Master? Have you noticed something strange?”

Claudia nervously pulled on my sleeve.

“They all know about my ability. Don’t worry, they’re not staring at you. They’re only worried about me.”

“...I understand.”

“...You understand?”

“You have an ability that causes everyone to feel uncomfortable around you and even cause others to run away. Even though it’s something you can’t change about yourself.”

She sounds lonely.

“But, that’s not the case with me, Master. I won’t ever try to run away from you.”

I can’t see her expression due to her robe, but I wonder if she’s smiling.

I'm grateful for her feelings. There's no reason for me to be so depressed on my own. I need to act more like her...

First of all, I gently stroked her head while saying, "Sure, sure. Thank you."

"Master, please don't treat me like a child."

"Sure, sure."

"Master!?"

I tried to walk to the receptionist —

"Ah, boy, do you have a minute?"

A voluptuous onee-san wearing risque clothing blocked my path. I moved back to hide Claudia from her.

"Do you need something from me?"

"There's no need to be rude. My name is Yuno. You're the boy that registered at the Guild today, right?"

"...why do you ask?"

"Why are you acting so cold? You're a rookie, right? I'm sure I could teach you a lot."

"-I'm fine on my own."

I answered immediately and walked away while pulling Claudia by the hand. I already know. I don't even need to think about it. The only reason she was interested in me was due to my Yandere ability.

I could hear her call out to me, but I continued on to the reception desk.

And felt relieved —

"Who is this girl holding your hand, Minase-kun?"

— I had no time to relax, as Sylphy greeted me at the desk. Sylphy was smiling, but I felt like she was ready to kill me.

That's right! I forgot about Sylphy!

This is bad. So bad! What should I do!?

"Nice to meet you. I am Master's slave. My name is Claudia."

Claudia doesn't know about Sylphy and casually introduced herself.

"Oh, is that so. I am Minase-kun's personal receptionist. You can call my Sylphy."

Personal... Well, she's not lying, but I feel like there's a deeper meaning there... Is it just my imagination?

As I thought this, Sylphy came even closer.

"By the way, you were also talking with Yuno-san earlier, weren't you?"

"Ah, that onee-san from earlier? She scared me a little, so I tried to end that conversation as quickly as possible."

Sylphy nodded and seemed satisfied with that answer.

"That was the right decision. That woman is a real sadist. Whatever she wants she gets. And, even worse, she is a severe Yandere. Be careful around her."

"...Seriously?"

"Seriously. She would almost certainly take you captive."

...Is confinement the default choice for Yanderes in this world? This world has too many unpleasant things. As I was lost in thought, Claudia poked me in the side.

"What's wrong?"

"Nothing. I was just wondering why she called you Minase –"

I covered Claudia's mouth in an instant.

I showed my status window to Claudia, but she couldn't read kanji. I only told her my name was Yuzuki.

On the other hand, I gave my surname hear to hopefully avoid whoever Rose sent after me... If Claudia were to say, "Who is Minase-kun?" Sylphy would probably stab me to death before I could even say anything.

Well, I'd be able to say something after being brought back to life.

"...Master?"

"Well, Sylphy-san has become Yandere due to my skill."

I told Claudia the basic information she needed to know and she was able to understand even with that little bit of information. I could see her tremble and she became quiet.

"Minase-kun, this girl is the slave you purchased?"

"T-That's right."

"Well, you two just seem very close."

I covered her mouth and was holding her hand in front of Sylphy. Sylphy was starting to doubt our relationship. I quickly put some distance between Claudia and myself.

"Th-Th-That's just your imagination. Right, Claudia!?"

"T-Th-That's right! Master and I aren't close at all!"

"...Is that true?"

""Of course!""

We both answered at the same time.

"...But, you both seem really in sync with one another."

Now, we're both staying quiet at the same time. Why is she acting the same as me! I slowly turned to look at Claudia... she's looking at me too!

"...Claudia, it's your time to shine. Protect me."

"She could kill me with just her smile. It's just impossible for me..."

I can hear the fear in her voice... she made a promise with me to protect me from ordinary Yanderes, but Sylphy is no ordinary Yandere. I can't blame her for being scared.

Well, it can't be helped. For now, I'll do my best to hide Claudia as I speak with Sylphy.

"Umm... I'm sorry. We were actually looking for a quest to do... do you have anything that you think we'd be capable of doing?"

I thought it would be obvious that I was trying to change the subject, but Sylphy just said. "Minase-kun is relying on me! — Leave it to your onee-chan!"

So now Sylphy wants to be a reliable onee-san to me? That's something impossible for a Yandere...

That's right, she's Yandere. I need to be careful.

"By the way, Minase-kun. I checked your status earlier but I never saw your ability score. What is it?"

"Eh... Around 10,000 or so."

"...liar."

"Wh-Wh-Why would you say that?"

"It's simply impossible for it to be that low. With the 'To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes' ability being rank SSS, your ability score shouldn't be lower than 60,000."

Is that so...

“I’m sorry. The truth is, if you only factor in my combat ability, my skill level is only that of an average person.”

“I see. Is that the case for her as well?”

“She won’t be any help in a fight.”

I quickly answered. I could hear a cute, “Muu~” from behind me. It is true that she has support magic, but with all of her abilities being lowered by two, her combat ability is probably around the same level of a child.

“Well... Even if that is the case, I think you should be fine in the local dungeon. The dungeon in this city is of the lowest class. Even without proper equipment, you should be able to make it through the first two floors. ”

“Dungeon?”

“Yes. I’m sure you already know, but there is a dungeon that spreads out beneath this city. If you kill the monsters in this dungeon and collect the manastones they drop, you can sell them to make a good profit.”

“I see... Would my rank as an Adventurer also go up?”

“If you were to bring in enough manastones that may happen. Though even children are capable of gathering some manastones, so I’m not sure how many you’d need to bring to raise your rank. Still, I think this is a good opportunity for you to test your abilities.”

“I see. Thank you.”

The first thing I thought I’d need was equipment, but she did say even children can defeat some of the easier monsters. For now, this should give me a chance to determine how strong I am.

“By the way, where is this dungeon?”

“Behind the Guild.”

...it was closer than I expected.

And so, we were no approaching the entrance to the dungeon. There were two guards standing side by side as we approached the entrance. When they noticed us, they smiled and waved to us.

“Hey, this is the entrance to Bandol Dungeon. I don’t think I’ve ever seen you two here before.”

The dungeon in the city of Bandol is called Bandol Dungeon? How simple.

“Hello. Today will be my debut as an adventurer. This will be my first time entering the dungeon, so is there anything you can tell me?”

“Of course, I don’t mind... I’m bored out of my mind just standing here anyway. I’m a former adventurer, so I’m sure I can give you a lot of useful information.”

One of the guards, an old man with a hardened appearance, offered us advice.

This is everything he told us.

1. There is a certain hierarchy in the dungeon. The deeper you go, the stronger the enemies become.
2. There is a boss at the end of each floor.
3. Even after killing the monsters inside, they will reappear after some time if there are no people in the area.
4. Whenever a monster is killed they will drop manastones. There is also a rare chance they will drop an item.
5. The Guild will buy these manastones, but they will first take 10% of whatever you find in the dungeon.
6. There are also magic formations on each floor that will allow you to teleport in and out of the dungeon once certain requirements have been met.

Other than that, everything he told me was already covered by Sylphy. Anyway, even children are supposed to be able to handle the first few levels.

“Well, for now, I feel like it would be best if I experienced it for myself. Do I need to buy a torch or anything like that?”

“That shouldn’t be necessary. On the floors where adventurers have explored many

times, there is a light source that uses the mana of the dungeon to light up the area. If you're just going to the first few floors you should be fine."

"...A light source?"

The guard explained to me that there is a cheap magical tool that can create light after receiving a small amount of mana. Originally, this tool would've required a manastone to function, but the dungeon seems to be overflowing with mana. Just activating the item in the dungeon seems to be enough for it to work.

By the way, it seems people believe all of that excess mana in the dungeon is the reason why all of the monsters keep reappearing and it seems that the mana used to create these monsters crystallizes inside of them forming the manastones.

So, adventurers dive into the dungeons in order to obtain manastones that are used to power magical tools.

Basically, low-level adventurers are the miners of this world.

"Then, let's enter."

"Sure. Be careful."

We were sent off by the two guards and entered the dungeon—

"What is this place..."

After entering the first level of the dungeon, I was rather surprised by the interior. It looked like a natural cave. Moreover, I can see many paths heading in different directions and on the far side of the room I can see the entrance to an even bigger room.

"...why are you so shocked?"

"What do you mean... isn't this place too big?"

"Really? This is my first time seeing it in person, but I'm pretty sure this is average sized."

“No, no, that’s impossible. This is beneath the city. If it’s like this throughout the dungeon, wouldn’t the ground beneath the city collapse?”

Each of the many diverging paths seems to be around five meters wide. Moreover, I have no idea how many levels there are in this dungeon.

I was amazed by what Claudia said.

“If it were an ordinary tunnel the ground may collapse, but this is a dungeon.”

“Eh... What does that mean? What kind of reasoning is that?”

“What do you mean... That’s just the reason.”

W-Well, this is a different world. Apparently, monsters can also appear out of thin air, so who am I to argue with the scientific laws of this world.

“Anyway, should we go and start looking for some monsters?”

“Ah, wait a minute.”

I started walking forward but Claudia pulled on my sleeve.

“What’s wrong?”

“No, it’s nothing like that. I just thought it would be a good idea to test my support magic. I learned it after you had fun playing with me, remember?”

“It should be useful, but I really did a terrible thing.”

“...I remember breathing heavily for some time. After that, I seemed to have lost consciousness. Or don’t you remember, devil Master?”

“...Sorry. Please, use as much support magic as you’d like.”

I felt sorry, so I told her to use her support magic however she wanted.

Well, I also hope that Claudia will awaken to the joy of using magic and want to learn even more skills. I don’t have any perverted ulterior motives.

“Then, I’ll cast haste on you, Master.”

“...okay.”

Claudia’s Haste skill is rank F. Due to her curse, it should be two ranks lower. Doesn’t that mean I’ll be slowed down instead?

Well... If we’re just testing it here it should be fine. This area seems safe enough.

“So... I first need to concentrate on my target.” Claudia began intensely staring at me.
“I-I’m not looking at you for any other reason!”

“...I didn’t say anything.”

“I-I’m not thinking about anything indecent! T-This time I’ll definitely cast it!”

“Sure, sure.”

It’s always fun messing with Claudia.

Every girl in my previous life was Yandere, so I’ve never really had the chance to enjoy talking normally with a girl.

It’s definitely not an ordinary life, but I am enjoying my life with an ordinary girl.

Anyway, she seems to be done picturing her target and she then said “Haste.” Immediately after that, a magic circle began to form beneath her.

And after only a few seconds, it was completed.

“Perverted Master.”

I thought I was being verbally abused just as the magic moved to me.

It seems the words she just used were to help with the magic’s targeting. Though, I don’t understand it entirely... I can feel the mana flowing inside of me.

However, if I try jumping or moving around at all, I don’t feel any different. Well, at

least I don't feel any slower... And I could see Claudia's emerald green eyes open wide.

"...is something wrong? Why do you seem so surprised?"

"Umm, well... how do I say this... to raise a skill's rank you need to use it a lot. Even to increase a skill to rank E you would need to use it at least 100 times. Some skills may even require you to use it over a thousand times before it will rank up to E."

"Okay, I can understand that... wait, you don't mean!?"

"Yes. Well... Haste has increased in rank."

Chapter 2-6

Momentary Happiness

Claudia said that, in general, a rank will require anywhere from 100 to 1000 uses before it ranks up. Yet, she ranked up Haste to E after only a single use.

I don't really know why this is the case — Or at least, that's what I would normally think, but I do have an idea why that happened.

"Claudia, show me your status window."

"Fueh!? Master, do you have no sense of decency!? Are you planning on playing with me again!? In a place like this, my voice will echo everywhere!"

"...don't yell out terrible things about people while your voice is already echoing everywhere."

If there is anyone listening — Her words could be easily misunderstood as her voice is echoing out throughout the cave. There are no other adventurers in sight but I still don't want to risk it.

"...is that not what you wanted to do? If I open my status window for you, Master, what do you plan on doing?"

"...I just want to see your status window."

"Then... you really just want to see it? You're not planning on doing something strange?"

I can't see her face clearly due to the hood. Perhaps she's trying to determine if I'm lying to her. I can barely make out her eyes intensely staring at me.

"Do you want me to play with your status window again?"

"Wha-!? Wh-Wh-Wh-Why would I want something like that!? We're in a dungeon right now!"

“So you’re saying you want to choose the time and place for me to do it?”

“That sort of thing... that’s not...”

Even though she’s not outright denying it, it’s not like I expect her to want that... it was as I was thinking this that she said, in a voice that was barely audible, “...if Master were to order it, I’d have to obey.”

How is she so cute yet still sexy?

I wonder how cute she would be if I could see her smile without the burns. Even now, while she’s trying to hide her face with the hood, she’s still cute.

...I want to see Claudia without any burns.

For that reason, I asked Claudia to open her status window. I wanted to know the reason why Haste ranked up so quickly.

“Okay, you’re only going to look at my status window, right? Status open.”

Claudia opened her status window. Just as she said, Haste was now rank E. I’m the one that learned that skill for her, so it’s definitely gone up in rank.

And on the last line... she had 25 SP remaining.

“Your SP has also gone up by one.”

“Eh... I told you yesterday I can’t see it.”

“Ah, that’s right.”

Since I used 500 of her 524 SP yesterday, it seems to have increased by one.

“Try casting Mirage on yourself.”

“Yes, I understand.”

Claudia began concentrating... I thought this earlier but her casting time really is long.

She should have Fast Casting but due to her curse, it's two ranks lower. Rather, her Fast Cast skill has probably dropped below rank F, so it's most likely taking even longer than normal for her to cast.

After about ten seconds or so, Claudia cast Mirage. As a result, the outline of Claudia became slightly blurred.

It's probably because the rank of Mirage is low, but... it still doesn't make sense to me.

I'm not talking about the effects of her spell, but why Haste ranked up after only a single use — and so, I looked back at Claudia's status window.

However, the rank of Mirage and her SP hasn't increased. Normally, the SP would increase by a little just from using a skill, but... it probably doesn't show if the SP has increased by less than one.

"...it doesn't look like anything has changed. Maybe it was just a coincidence the first time?"

"No, maybe... this time, try to cast it on me."

"Alright."

And the result of Claudia casting Mirage on me was —

"Oh, the rank of Mirage is now E!"

"Just like I thought."

Her SP also increased to 26.

"What is it?"

"Maybe it has something to do with you casting it on someone that has a much higher overall ability score. My overall ability score is over 100,000."

"...you're saying it's caused by using magic on you, Master?"

I can't know for sure, but it seems pretty likely.

"Can you try casting Sanctuary now?"

"Unn... yes, I understand."

Claudia started to concentrate and prepared her spell... just as I thought, her casting is really long.

This time it's definitely even longer than before. Originally, this skill already had a longer casting time than other spells. It took over a minute for her to finally cast the spell.

A magic circle on the ground emits green light and a soothing air fills the area.

"Haa... haa... I cast it... It didn't work. The rank didn't increase."

"It doesn't look like the SP increased. It seems it only works when I am the direct target of a skill."

This is just my guess, but the training required to rank up an ability is reduced based on the overall ability score of the target. So, if I'm the target, the training should be 1000 times faster.

However, I used Fire Bolt on myself but the rank didn't increase. It seems that this is restricted to other people using skills on me.

I'd like to test this out some more, but I can tell that Claudia seems to be getting exhausted from continuously casting spells. I decided to hold off on that for now and focus on killing monsters.

That's why we started walking for a few minutes through the dungeon while being careful to remember the way out. And then, a monster appeared in front of us...

"...a monster?"

"That's a monster."

"Really?"

“What else would it be?”

“...it just looks like a rabbit with horns.”

It's just a white fluffy rabbit. It's probably around 30 centimetres long. Its horns are sticking out of the side of its head, but I feel that even if I were to get hit by them it wouldn't really hurt...

At most its horns could barely scratch my bare skin. Maybe if its horns managed to hit my eye it could hurt me, but... it doesn't seem like it can jump that high either.

“Because this monster is only found on the first floor, it's only rank F. Most likely... a child with average strength could defeat it with their bare hands.”

“So it's extremely weak.”

Rather, even if those horns were dangerous, the fluffy rabbit is so adorable I doubt it would even attack me... ouch.

Just as I was thinking this, the horned rabbit attacked my shin. It didn't manage to pierce my skin, but it did hurt.

“This guy sure is ferocious.”

I tried to defeat it using Fire Bolt. However, if I tried to avoid its attacks it would cancel my own spell. This is because that skill is rank F and I can't use it while moving.

...I need to increase its rank.

“This is a lot faster than using magic — Ei!”

Claudia let out a cute cheer and brought her foot down hard on the horned rabbit.

Uwaa... I could hear the bones breaking and several other unpleasant sounds — Those sounds –!

“U-Umm, Claudia-san?”

“Eh, what’s wrong? Suddenly adding ‘-san’ to my name.”

“No, just now, that... the way you stepped on the rabbit... :

“Eh? Was that bad?”

She’s still hiding her face with her hood so I can’t make out her face at all. Is it possible Claudia’s a Yandere as well...

No, if that were the case, Claudia would have the Yandere ability in her status window. She doesn’t have that ability so she shouldn’t be Yandere but...

Are there hidden skills and abilities? Maybe, regardless of a Yandere ability, Claudia just has a Yandere personality...?

“Umm... Master?”

“Ah, sorry. I just didn’t expect you to step on and kill that rabbit so fast. Are you used to fighting monsters?”

“No, this was my first time ever fighting one.”

“...I see. How do I say this... umm, you didn’t have any resistance to killing it?”

“Umm... I know that it’s bad to rob an animal of its life, but that’s not the case when killing a monster. As for any kind of resistance, well...?”

What did she just say?

“Monsters aren’t alive?”

“I don’t think so. They appear due to the loose mana in the air and they are only able to move around due to the manastones in their bodies.”

“Ah... I see.”

To me, these creatures appear to be some type of living monster, but to the people of this world, like Claudia, these monsters are just some type of elaborate artificial being that’s animated by the manastone in their bodies.

Still, it looks alive to me, but... the horned rabbit's body turned into particles of light that disappeared into the air. The only thing left behind was a small red stone.

Claudia picked it up and held it out to me.

"This is?"

"This is a manastone. Though, this is a rather small stone so it's probably only worth one copper coin."

"Hmm..."

Ten copper coins are worth one large copper coin and ten large copper coins are worth one silver coin. So, I'd guess... this is worth about a piece of bread. It's probably around 100 yen.

This dungeon is rather large, so it does take us some time to encounter a monster, but if I work hard I should be able to make a small income here.

"Anyway, congratulations on getting your first manastone."

I say this and handed the red stone back to Claudia.

"Umm... what are you talking about? I'm your slave. Every manastone I earn is yours."

"You're not a slave, remember? I wanted someone that could be my companion. So, I plan on dividing everything we earn here equally. Since that is the first manastone you got for killing a monster, you should hang on to it so you can remember this day."

"...Master, thank you very much. I'll cherish this manastone!"

She sounded really happy as she said that. I could faintly see a smile on her face beneath the hood and I could see the painful burn stretch across the right half of her face as she smiled... even with the burn I think she's really cute.

After that, we managed to hunt around twenty horned rabbits in two hours. I was hunting them while checking my status. From what I can tell, they don't really give me much experience.

None of my abilities have increased in rank but I did manage to earn 1 SP.

This is just speculation on my part, but each rabbit seems to be worth 0.1 SP. I think this is about half as much as two average people. This was something I needed to find out.

We earned twenty manastones in total, minus the two we'd have to give to the guild. We each kept the first manastone we obtained as a souvenir and sold the remaining sixteen and split the profit between us.

In total, I'd say we earned enough for dinner for the two of us. It was fun working hard and being able to earn money for my own food.

After all, it's fun spending time with an ordinary girl — No. It's fun spending time with Claudia.

And so, our first dungeon exploration ended. As we were leaving the guild I checked the clock in my log window to see it was about 17 o'clock.

"...It's not that late yet. We've still got some time before we need to return to the inn. Did you want to go shopping?"

"Shopping?"

"Yeah. I'd like to buy some equipment before going any further in the dungeon."

I was told that I'd be fine in the first couple of levels of the dungeon, but if I ever plan on going further, I'd like to at least have some basic equipment.

"If there's anything you need, Claudia, don't hesitate to ask."

"I can..."

"Of course, don't worry about the cost."

"Is that okay? I mean, we're already splitting the money we earn in the dungeon. I thought I'd be able to save up some money to buy equipment myself."

“That might be possible in the future, but right now we’re not earning enough for that to be feasible. So I can cover the costs for now.”

I expected to have to spend more on a slave after I bought one, but, as things are now, I think we have enough money to live off for the next year. I think we should buy the equipment we need while we have the money.

“T-Thank you. T-Then, umm... some underwear and a change of clothes... is it okay for you to be these things?”

“Ah, that reminds me... I need to buy more underwear and a change of clothes too. I escaped from that Yandere and left my old clothes behind.”

By the way, I washed the clothes from last night... I somehow managed with the weird feeling.

“No, umm, I... well...”

Claudia held both of her arms close to her body and started fidgeting. When she did this, her robe was pressed tight against her and revealed the outline of her body.

“C-Claudia, when you took off your robe at the slaver’s shop, you weren’t wearing anything underneath. Does that mean that... now...”

“Umm... yes.”

“Oooh...”

Is that so? So, when she was moaning on top of me she was wearing nothing but her robe?

Even when she was in the dungeon and yelled, “Ei!,” while crushing that rabbit she wasn’t wearing any?

“...Claudia, you’re an exhibitionist?”

“T-T-That’s not it!”

“How? You were walking around a dungeon not wearing any, right?”

The cloth of the robe is very thin but it's not exposing any skin.

Still... The cloth rubbing up against her bare body...

"T-that's not my fault. I don't have any underwear or other clothing to wear. And isn't it your job as my master to buy me clothes?"

"Really? Then, that's my fault... still, couldn't you have asked me if you wanted clothes? After all, you really are an exhibitionist."

"B-Because it was embarrassing! I was embarrassed so I couldn't say anything! Mou~ Master, you really are the worst!"

Even though her face was mostly covered by the robe, I could see her turn bright red. Claudia's face is seriously cute even with the burn.

That's why I really want to tease her more... but I really can't do that now.

"Alright, I'm sorry. I'll go buy you clothes right now."

"...really?"

"Really. I don't really know this town, so can you be my guide."

"I don't know much about the town either, but... I think over here should work."

A section of the town where many shops stood side by side. We entered a clothing shop to buy clothes and underwear for two people.

I was really looking forward to seeing what a clothing shop in another world would be like, but... I was rather disappointed.

It makes sense considering that this world is similar to medieval Europe, but the quality of the fabric is poor, the colours are plain, and there's very little variety in the clothing. The designs are also rather bland. It's something I was capable of making when I first got interested in making clothing.

This clothing seems pretty standard for this world.

Well, there's no reason for me to complain about it. Someday I'd like to be able to design my own clothing, but... for now, I just need to decide on some clothing for me.

And Claudia also chose a set of clothing for herself. We each decided on a full set of clothes and went to the back of the shop to change in one of the fitting rooms... it was probably really embarrassing for her to just be wearing that robe and nothing else.

"...Master, how does it look?"

After some time, Claudia exited the fitting room.

Her face was hidden by a thin veil and her blouse also covered up most of her neck, arms, and body, The only part of her outfit that revealed any skin was her skirt; it went down to just above her knees.

To be honest, it looks a bit odd. However, I'm sure she chose this outfit so people can't see her burns.

So...

"It looks good on you."

"...does it really?"

"I wouldn't lie about that. Though, don't you think it would look better if it was a little more unique?"

I said this and turned my attention to the shopkeeper.

"Excuse me. Are there any skirts that are a little more flowing?"

"...Eh, flowing? Do you mean like a petticoat underneath?"

The shopkeeper curiously tilted his head.

The Gothic dress Rose was wearing is kind of what I had in mind, but... it seems that quality of clothing is restricted to the nobility.

“Umm... Excuse me, but I’d like to modify this skirt a little. Can I borrow a sewing kit? Of course, if that isn’t too inconvenient.”

I think I’m being a little rude asking to modify the finished product, but the shopkeeper looked interested to see what I was going to do.

“I’ll need to touch the skirt.”

I slightly lifted the front side of Claudia’s skirt.

“...Master?”

She was coldly staring at me.

Does she think I’m going to assault her in public? Maybe it’s just my imagination.

“I’m just going to modify it a little. Don’t worry.”

“That’s what you say, but... alright, go ahead.”

After receiving her permission, I sewed the front side of the skirt to the back of the waist. A completely new design.

“Master, you’re amazing. The skirt feels so light and flowing now.”

“...certainly. To be able to create such a vast change with only a minor adjustment.”

Claudia and the shopkeeper both admired the new skirt.

All I really did was make the front of the skirt shorter... well, as long as Claudia likes it.

By the way, I was trying to decide whether to shorten the side or shorten the front. I decided on the front because I wanted to see Claudia’s white thighs.

“Do you like it? If not I can change it back...?”

“Of course, I like it. I really love it!”

“I’m glad that you like it so much.”

“Well... does it look good on me?”

“Yep, so much so that I want to dive into your thighs right now.”

“...Master is perverted.”

She quickly changed to a ‘tsun’ personality, but she doesn’t really sound angry. When we get back to the inn, I should use my power as her master to rest my head on her lap. — No, that’s just stupid to even think about.

...well, I would seriously enjoy that.

Anyway, we finished buying our clothes and went to another shop that sold weapons and armour.

We each bought armour... well, it’s really just reinforced clothing and we also each bought a dagger and a sword. We also bought other items we thought would be necessary for a dungeon.

And that was the end of today’s shopping. After the sun had already set, we returned to the inn.

“...we bought a lot of different items. It’s going to be difficult to carry all of this around. Usually, this would be the job of the slave...”

“I told you before, I don’t want to treat you like a slave or a luggage carrier. I have an item box for this.”

Item box activate.

I activated the item box and threw all of the equipment we bought inside. Claudia looked surprised seeing me do this — Rather, she looked appalled.

“Master... won’t it be messy if you just throw things in carelessly like that?”

“...what?”

The item box basically feels like a storage space in my mind. I didn’t think things would

get disorganized inside.

“...the item box feels like a different dimension space, wouldn't it organize itself?”

“That would be the case if your item box was a high rank, but, at rank f, it's basically just a small warehouse.”

“I see...”

When I checked the details of the item box skill, that was certainly the case. If I had put food and clothing in there together, it would've been a disaster.

“Thank you for telling me.”

“I'm just happy that I was able to help you, Master –”

The sound of a bell coming from nowhere interrupted Claudia. At the same time, Claudia's expression changed.

“...Master, let's return to the inn quickly.”

“What's wrong?”

“What are you talking about? That was the 19 o'clock bell... that reminds me. You're from a different world. I'll explain it to you as we walk, so let's quickly return to the inn.”

“Eh? Wait, oi?”

Claudia forcefully pulled my arm and I had to do my best to avoid falling.

“Why are you in such a hurry?”

“You know that this world is created by a Yandere Goddess, right? The Goddess Medea-sama.”

“Yeah, I know that.”

...rather, Medea-nee really is a Yandere Goddess. Well, that's what I was expecting.

“So, what does this have to do with you being in such a rush?”

“Nighttime, especially the time between 19 o’clock and 6 o’clock, is considered to be ‘Yandere Time.’

“...huh? What is that supposed to mean?”

“It’s Yandere Time. Medea-sama’s power is at its strongest.”

“...Medea-nee’s power becomes stronger? That means... no way!

Claudia nodded at me.

“It’s exactly what you’re thinking, Master. When night comes, the chances of someone turning Yandere increase by 20%. The Yandere attribute rank for people that already have the Yandere attribute is also increased by two at night.”

“So, you’re saying...”

Before, the guild master and the slave owner said something similar. They kept saying the night was bad.

And even before that, when I heard the bell ring at 19 o’clock, Rose changed. When she removed my arms and legs it was during ‘Yandere Time.’

Although —

“I understand that the night can be bad, but you are resistant to Yanderelization so you should be fine, right? Or will you change as well?”

“...Yes. For some time now, I’ve had the desire to confine you, Master.”

“Seriously!?”

I instinctively stopped walking and looked at Claudia.

And Claudia was... doing her best to hide her laughter.

“I’m just joking, I wanted a little revenge for you teasing me before.”

“...really? Was it just a joke? There’s nothing wrong with you?”

“I’m fine. My Yandere resistance is enough to counter the effects. However, anyone that already has the Yandere attribute is going to change immediately. Considering your skill and the effects of the night — Master!”

Suddenly, Claudia tackled me to the ground.

“Eh? What, Claudia!?”

Has she actually become Yandere? I have the feminist skill so there’s nothing I can do when she’s on top of me like this. Damn, this isn’t good —

“Master... are you al... right?”

— Claudia’s voice was filled with anguish.

Chapter 3-1

No Escape

Claudia pushed me down in a dark alley of the city. I was afraid that she had become Yandere, but... something was strange.

“...Claudia? Oi, what’s wrong!?”

I was shaking Claudia when I could feel a warm, viscous liquid touch my skin. I slipped out from beneath her and looked at her body.

— There was an arrow sticking out of Claudia’s back.

“A-An arrow!?”

It’s clear what happened. Someone fired an arrow at me and Claudia protected me from it.

In other words —

“Please, run away...”

Claudia tells me this while gasping for breath. I quickly turned to look for the person that fired the arrow.

And — I found them.

There were three women standing in the direction we had come from in the alley. They all looked like adventurers and one was holding a bow.

“Are you the ones that did this!? Why would you do something like this!?”

“Haha, why would I do something like this? That should be my line!”

The woman that stood at the centre of the three spoke.

“...what’s that supposed to mean?”

“You’re such a bad boy. You refused my invitation earlier, yet, here you are flirting with another girl.”

I don’t know what she’s talking about — wait, I recognize her.

“You’re the woman that I spoke with at the Guild.”

The woman that Sylphy told me to avoid because she is a ‘severe Yandere.’

Her name was... Yuno. Her name’s similar to the other name for the Yandere Goddess Hera, so I was able to remember it pretty easily. *(TN: The Roman name for Hera is Juno.)*

“Fufun~, you remembered me. I’ll give you some points for that.”

“...sure, thank you.”

“However, I can’t forgive you for flirting with that woman. After I kill that woman, I’ll have to punish you, so prepare yourself.”

“I don’t think I can let that happen.”

While still watching them, I think about what’s the best option for me.

Clearly, it would be useless to try to talk this out. Someone willing to murder a person in the streets isn’t going to be open to calmly talk things out.

But I need to get Claudia’s injury treated... I can’t even attack the women because of my Feminist skill.

It’s a little shameful, but I’ll have to run to save Claudia.

“...Claudia, can you run?”

I quietly asked Claudia this while still watching the Yandere girls. However, Claudia is on the ground and her breathing is ragged.

“Claudia, stay with me.”

“...I’m... sorry. Don’t worry about me. Please, run away.”

“Don’t be stupid. If you can’t stand then I’ll carry you and we’ll run away together.

“...eh? Wha- hyaa...”

I lifted Claudia in a princess carry and started running as fast as I could.

“Wait a minute! Do you think you can just run away!?”

I’m surprised at how light Claudia is, if she was any heavier I doubt I’d be able to run with her — gah! A sharp pain struck me in the back.

She’s still shooting arrows at us.

If I stop here, Claudia and I are done... I somehow managed to push myself onward.

However —

“Ga... haa... what’s wrong? It feels like my consciousness is fading...”

My body became more and more sluggish and I could no longer run. My body felt strange but I tried to keep running.

But, I collapsed to the ground in the middle of the road. If I stay here I’m definitely going to get caught by that Yandere girl. I dragged myself and Claudia to a nearby alley.

But... I was at my limit.

“...haa... haa. Wh... y...”

An arrow would obviously hurt but it shouldn’t be like this.

Besides, when I was stabbed by Hinano in my previous life it didn’t feel like this.

Something’s wrong... I frantically opened my status window and saw that there was now an item called ‘Poison Rank D.’

— Poison? Claudia must be suffering from the same poison.

“Of course, Cure Poison... how could I forget?”

I focused as much as I could and set Claudia as the target. The magic circle formed around me and I used my magic to erase the poison affecting Claudia —

But the painful expression on her face didn't change.

...that's right. Claudia's Curse of Weakness prevents any recovery magic from affecting her.

This is bad. I'll need to give her an antidote to cure this poison. Of course, I don't have anything like that.

Would the Guild have a way to cure poisoning?

I don't know, but I have no choice. I'll have to go there to find out... because I've been running around with a poison arrow stuck in me, the poison has started to affect me more than Claudia. If it keeps going like this I'll collapse first.

I cast Cure Poison again and target myself.

However...

I only felt slightly better after casting it. It seems that because my spell doesn't outrank the poison, it's not as effective as it should be.

I may be able to cure the poison completely if I use it many times, but... I'm not sure I'd be able to use it that many times without passing out. Even more importantly than that, Claudia may die before I can cure myself.

“...Mas... ter, are you okay?”

Even in this situation, she's more concerned about me than she is herself. I won't let such a kind girl like Claudia die here — I decided to prepare myself.

I targeted myself and began to cast Fire Bolt.

I'm still afraid... but it's okay. This would be the third time and I know what to expect. Besides, I'm doing this for Claudia.

I'll die in one quick shot — and I cast Fire Bolt.

I experienced my third death after coming to this world.

I instantly select the option to revive immediately in this monochrome world.

And Medea-nee appeared out of thin air —

“Medea-nee, I need to revive immediately!”

“Yes, I've been watching you, Yuzuki-kun. I understand the situation, so I'll revive you as soon as I can. Please, do your best.”

I wonder if she really is watching me all the time. Medea-nee knew how urgent the situation was and she immediately began casting her magic. My consciousness soon returned to my healed body.

“...good. The poison is gone. I'll get you to the Guild right away. Just hold on a little longer!”

I picked up Claudia and started running towards the Guild. But — just as I was about to exit the alley, I saw the Yandere woman and her friends blocking the exit.

If I'm hit by another arrow this will be the end — behind the main Yandere girl, her friends were blocking either side of the road.

Something, something... anything! I can't think of anything. The only escape routes are blocked, Claudia can't move, and I can't attack them due to my Feminist skill.

There's nothing I can think of.

“Fufu,ahaha... At last, I have you, my beloved.”

You calling me your beloved makes my skin crawl.

Or that's what I'd like to say, but if I want to save Claudia, I have to avoid offending her.

I clenched my teeth so hard blood started coming out of my mouth. I set Claudia down against a building.

"...M-Mas... ter?"

"I'm sorry for getting you involved in this. At the very least, I'll get you help Claudia."

"No... it's useless. Don't worry about me. Run away... please... run away..."

Claudia desperately wants me to run but I just silently shook my head.

"It's my loss. You can do anything to me that you want just, please help Claudia."

Hee~... Just now, you said I can do anything?"

"Yes. You can do anything as long as you help Claudia."

I still don't want to be killed by this Yandere... no — I don't want Yuno to kill me.

But... Claudia was the first girl I met that wasn't Yandere. Even though we've really only known each other for a little over a day, I felt like she was the only girl I could trust in this world.

So —

"Please, I'm begging you. Please, save Claudia from that poison."

I deeply bowed my head.

"Hmm, why would I help the woman that tried to steal my beloved person from me?"

"...if you don't save Claudia, I'll bite off my own tongue and kill myself."

"—tch. Fine, I get it."

The Yandere women said this with a resentful tone. I'm not even sure if she has a way of curing Claudia, but she seemed to be thinking about it.

“Sure. I can cure her, but as soon as I cure her you’ll no longer be right where I want you. First, I’ll need to tie your arms and legs. Oi –”

The Yandere woman ordered her friends to begin tying me up. The Yandere woman’s friends were touching all over my body as they were tying me up. I endured it so that Claudia could be cured.

Soon after, both my hands and feet were bound.

“Alright, then next you can... lick my feet.”

“Cure Claudia first!”

“If you won’t follow my order, I won’t heal her.”

Yuno showed a disturbing smile.

“–Oi, I told you that if you don’t save Claudia I’ll bite my tongue off and kill myself!”

“Just stop already. There are people here that can use healing magic, so even if you bite your tongue off, they can just heal you.”

“—Guh.”

It was a mistake to try to negotiate with a Yandere.

Still, this woman was already a severe Yandere. Now that it is Yandere time, her Yandere rank has increased by two. It’s a miracle that she was even willing to talk in the first place.

“So, what are you going to do?”

“If you won’t save Claudia I won’t follow your orders.”

“You say that but... if you obey me, you might be able to change my mind.”

“You...”

I don't believe Yuno is willing to save Claudia. But, just as Yuno said, if I refuse her, there's no chance of saving Claudia.

So, I just need to do what I can to save Claudia.

"...I understand. I'll do whatever you say as long as you'll save Claudia."

"It depends on how hard you're willing to work. Now, crawl to me."

"...understood."

"...M... a... ster..."

Claudia's fading voice echoed out from behind me and my chest started to hurt. With both my hands and feet tied up I crawled over to her using my hands and knees.

"Good. Now, I've changed my mind!"

The Yandere woman stuck out her foot to me, but she was wearing boots with armour that covered her leg up to her knees.

"...you want me to lick your boots?"

"No, I decided on something else. Somewhere a little further up."

Up...? If I look up, I can see the inside of her tight skirt. In a word, she wants me to lick up there.

...this type of Yandere is the worst.

A self-centred Yandere woman. She's as bad as Hinano. It's disgusting to even think about doing something like that to a woman like her.

However —

"What's wrong? You don't have any time to waste."

"...I know."

I sat up on my knees and place my tongue against the Yandere woman's thigh.

"Ah, mou! Just get to it already!"

She grabbed my hair and forced my head towards her groin.

And —

"Aaaaahhhhhh!"

The Yandere woman screamed but I haven't even done anything yet. When I looked up a hot liquid splashed all over my face.

...eh? Wait, what is this? What is this liquid?

"My arm! My arms are —!"

...arm? I turned to look and saw that both of the Yandere woman's arms were gone. On top of that, the Yandere woman's friends were also screaming out in pain as their arms were also gone.

...was that blood that poured all over me? Blood? What's happening!?

"Geeze... I don't know who you are, but what exactly were you planning on doing to my Yuzuki onii-san? Maybe I should cut off more than your arms?"

...I didn't even need to see who it was after hearing that line and I turned to look in the direction of the voice.

There stood a beautiful girl wearing a jet black gothic dress with several people accompanying her.

Chapter 3-2

Claudia's Wish

A girl with two blonde twin tails wearing a gothic style dress. She's the daughter of the Countess that owns this island — Rose, along with her escort, stood there quietly.

“Ehehe~, Yuzuki onii-san, I've finally found you~”

An innocent smile appeared on her face.



Seeing her like this, she really does appear to be a normal pretty girl, but I won't be deceived. Rose is the Yandere girl that mercilessly cut off all of their arms.

"Yuzuki onii-san, Yuzuki onii-san. Leave that woman alone and return home already. We can do perverted things together. So~ many lewd things!"

"Wait, wait! I need to get the antidote from this woman!"

I was saved from Yuno, but Claudia is still in danger. Rather, because Rose is also Yandere the situation really hasn't changed.

I tried to desperately appeal to her to find the antidote.

"...antidote? Is that why you were following that woman's orders? You need this antidote?"

"Y-yes... I need the antidote to save Claudia."

Rose followed my gaze and noticed Claudia lying on the ground.

"...and what kind of relationship do you have with this Claudia? What does she have to do with you, onii-san? Why do you want this antidote for her?"

Her gold coloured eye is shining brightly but the light had disappeared from her blue eye.

She's in total Yandere mode right now. I'm sure this is due to the fact that she's still angry about me escaping and her Yandere rank is increased during Yandere time.

And this Yandere Rose is asking about Claudia.

I don't know what she plans on doing.

"Claudia protected me. She's important to me."

"...important to Yuzuki onii-san. Hee~... I see..."

Rose slowly repeated my words...

And took a deep breath before walking over to Claudia.

“Oi, Rose!? What are you going to do to Claudia!? Rose!”

I’m still tied up so all I can do is desperately call out to Rose, but Rose just got down to one knee next to Claudia...

“...Cure Poison.”

A magic circle formed beneath her and she used her magic to try to cure Claudia.

“...Rose?”

“Calm down. Do you really think I would hurt someone important to you, Yuzuki onii-san?”

“...really?”

This doesn’t seem like the same Yandere that used her demon eyes to confine me and cut off all of my limbs... does Rose have multiple personalities?

...whatever, this is fine. Claudia should be able to get help now.

“Because of her Curse of Weakness, Claudia can’t be affected by recovery magic.”

“...magic can’t affect her? I see. So that’s why you need the antidote... you. You protected Yuzuki onii-san?”

“...isn’t that... what... haa... he’s been saying.”

“Hmm, alright then.”

Rose showed a gentle smile for just a moment, but she soon stood up and walked over to the woman that no longer had any arms.

“Ku, stay away! Don’t come near me!”

The Yandere woman tried to run away but lost her balance due to her lack of arms. She fell down into a pool of her own blood.

Rose stepped on the Yandere woman's back and held her to the ground.

"Hey, you. Where's the antidote?"

"A-Antidote?"

"Yes, you have it, right?"

"I-I don't have anything like that!"

"— Liar! You told me earlier that you'd heal Claudia if I did what you said!"

As I was listening to their conversation, I spoke up without thinking.

"...so you're saying Yuzuki onii-san is lying? Do you want me to rip out your tongue?"

"W-Wait a minute! I'm not lying! I was planning on curing her poison!"

"...and you were going to do that without an antidote?"

"Ah, I-I didn't know that magic wouldn't work on her!"

I heard the Yandere woman's words and instantly fell into despair. However, Rose instantly turned to her escort.

"— Lilia!"

"I've already sent word to the nearest medical clinic; they'll be ready to treat her as soon as she arrives."

"You did well. Please, take her to the medical clinic immediately."

"—Yes! Right away!"

The red-haired woman named Lilia — she was one of the female guards escorting Rose's horse-drawn carriage.

I'm guessing she's the captain or something similar. She gave orders to a pair of guards

and they quickly picked up Claudia and ran off.

“And be sure to detain anyone that attacked Yuzuki onii-san and turn them in to the local guards. I can never forgive those that would commit crimes in the Brad family’s territory.”

“– Yes!”

Following Rose’s instructions, members of her escort quickly detained the Yandere woman’s friends and took them somewhere.

Soon after, Rose kneeled down in front of me.

“Yuzuki onii-san, are you okay? Put your hands out now so I can free you.”

Rose was acting like a Countess earlier, but now that she’s speaking with me, she’s talking like an ordinary girl.

I was a little confused by how she was acting but I offered my hands to her.

She immediately cut the rope around my hands and feet.

“...thank you. You saved me.”

“Don’t mention it. After all, it was for you, Yuzuki onii-san. About Claudia...”

“Yeah... I heard you say you were taking her to a clinic. Thank you.”

“You don’t need to thank me. It’s just... I wonder if she’ll get there in time...”

“...eh?”

I don’t understand what she means. No, I don’t want to accept what she’s saying. But, it’s clear what she’s trying to say. Claudia might not be saved in time.

“...what are you saying? Is the clinic that far from here?”

“No, it’s not that far, but, unlike magic, an antidote will not heal her immediately. On top of that, the arrow is still stuck in her back and, honestly... I think it will be difficult

for her to survive...”

“No way...”

I was finally relieved — and now I’m just back in a pit of despair.

“...Rose, I know that I escaped from you and that this is a selfish request, but... please, take me to that clinic!”

If I knew that Claudia would be okay, I’d be fine with Rose just taking me now, but if I don’t know that I need to see her first.

“Yuzuki onii-san... will you be angry if I don’t let you?”

“I’m sorry, but Claudia risked her life to protect me. That’s why...”

“Like I said, I wouldn’t hurt someone so precious to you. I’m sure you’d think I’m a terrible girl if I did something like that.”

“Eh, well... is that true...?”

Rose just stared at me...

“...Yuzuki onii-san?”

“N-No, it’s just that... you’re Yandere, right?”

“I’m definitely Yandere, and, ever since meeting you, my Yandere rank has increased, but me being Yandere and me wanting to thank someone that helped you are unrelated.”

“Well... umm, seriously?”

Of course!”

...she seems to be telling the truth.

“Also, I really do want to take Yuzuki onii-san home right now and do naughty things from morning until night I want to love you even more. However...”

Rose cut her sentence short and showed a sad smile.

“If I were to abandon Claudia here, I’m sure Yuzuki onii-san would hate me.”

“...eh?”

“No matter what else, I want you to love me. And for that to happen I can’t do something you don’t like.”

“Rose...”

That was unexpected.

Every other Yandere I’ve known has never considered my own feelings before. But it’s clear now.

Rose is different. She’s definitely Yandere, but she’s not only thinking about herself. She’s acting only after considering my own feelings.

Still, I don’t think I can get past her being Yandere.

“For now, can you bring me to the clinic?”

“Of course.”

“...thank you.”

I said this and offered both of my hands to her. Rose just asked, “What’s wrong?”

“No, I just thought you expected me to try to escape again. Or would it be better to form another contract using your demon eye?”

“That’s not necessary. If you were to abandon Claudia and run away, I don’t think I’d be able to love you anymore.”

“...t-thank you.”

It’s because of my skill ‘To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes’ that she was drawn to me,

so I'm not sure she'd just be able to give up on me, but...

"Then, can you show me to the clinic?"

"Yes, of course — Lilia."

"– Yes!"

"Take me and Yuzuki onii-san to the clinic. Have everyone else explain what happened here to the guards."

"Yes, right away!"

One of the knights escorting Rose, Lilia, brought us to the clinic where Claudia was. We were now waiting in the lobby to find out if Claudia had been healed.

Shortly after, a doctor wearing a white coat came out of her room. I ran up to the doctor as soon as I saw him.

"Doctor! Did the antidote work!?"

"I gave her the antidote so I believe the poison will no longer spread throughout her body."

"So you were able to save her!"

I asked this with a sinking feeling. And the doctor's only reply to me was silence. Why?

"...please, tell me what's happening to Claudia."

"Now that she has been given the antidote the poison in her system should be gone, but the poison has been in her system for some time now. The damage caused by the poison can't be healed immediately with just an antidote."

"...so that means?"

"In other words, unless her body is able to recover on its own, she won't be able to heal properly."

My vision went dark.

“...but there’s still more you can do to help her, right? Dialysis or a saline transfusion? Or if you need my blood you can take it!”

“D-Dialysis? Saline transfusion? And is your blood in some way magical? Unfortunately, it seems healing magic does not work on her...”

“Magic? What are you talking about...”

But I cut my own words short realizing where we were.

This world is more advanced than medieval Europe. It has lights powered by manastones, a sewer system, and running water; but the medicine level is nowhere near that of modern-day Japan. It’s still on par with the medical knowledge of the medieval times on Earth. Of course, they would have no knowledge of toxins in blood.

Since Claudia is unaffected by healing magic, there’s no way to treat her in this world. In other words, there’s nothing to do but wait for her to die.

I understand it now.

Because of the healing magic in this world and my own Immortality skill, death has felt so distant.

But Claudia is unaffected by recovery magic. I should have thought more about what could happen to her.

“Hey, onii-san. Why doesn’t healing magic effect Claudia?”

“That’s... because she has the Curse of Weakness.”

“If that’s the case, can’t we remove the curse and heal her?”

“...ah, that’s true!”

Rose and I turned to look at the doctor but he just shook his head.

“It’s possible to use Dispel to remove her curse. I even requested some assistance from

the Guild to do so but they weren't able to help. It seems this curse is a rather high rank."

"...the curse that was put on her is rank A."

"Is that so. Then..."

The doctor looked sad for me and, surprisingly, so did Rose. The slaver told me that there was nobody capable of removing Claudia's curse on this island.

That's why Claudia's curse is so powerful.

I was trying to think of some other way — that's when I thought of my own ability to interact with another person's status.

"Rose, can you show me your status window?"

"...eh? Why do you ask? I have Dispel but it's only rank D."

"Still, I beg you. Please, show it to me!"

I deeply bowed my head.

"I don't really understand, but... if it's for Yuzuki onii-san, I don't mind showing you it."

She didn't hesitate and showed me her status window. There were several ridiculous items there but I'm not concerned with that right now. I looked at her healing magic.

There, just as Rose said, Dispel was rank D.

Of course, with that skill rank she can't remove Claudia's curse, but... I feel like I need to pray before looking down further. I turned my eyes to the final line that showed her SP.

Her remaining SP was 680.

I opened my own status window to check the reference value for Dispel. It's... 200 SP. So to get Dispel to rank D it would cost 1200 SP and to get it to a high enough rank to remove Claudia's curse it would need to be rank AA... or 4600 SP. She doesn't have

enough... it's useless.

I realized that my final hope of saving Claudia was gone. I unconsciously looked up towards heaven. I wonder what Rose was thinking when she saw me do that. As if she was attempting to comfort me, she hugged my arm.

"...umm, Yuzuki onii-san, I know it might be painful but you should probably say your final goodbyes.

"...final goodbyes. Yeah, you're right..."

It's only been a day since I bought Claudia and became her master. If she has a final wish I would like to hear it.

"Doctor, may I speak with Claudia?"

"...she's barely able to remain conscious. She doesn't have much time left... if you wish to speak with her you should hurry."

"I understand. Thank you very much."

I bowed my head to the doctor and took a step inside Claudia's room. Most of the room was dimly lit by a single manastone set in the corner of the room. I could see Claudia lying in a plain bed.

I could see the burns on her face and chest. The doctor must have removed her blouse and veil in order to treat her.

And, due to the poison, her face had become bloated and her eyes were bloodshot.

I could tell Claudia was close to dying and I started crying unintentionally.

I can't afford to cry now, so I wiped my tears and walked to her bedside.

"Claudia."

"...master?"

She responded weakly to me. Her emerald green eyes were staring off into a blank

space. The poison seems to have also taken away her sight.

“Yeah, it’s me. Claudia’s master. Yuzuki.”

“I’m so... glad. I thought that... I’d never be... able to see you again.”



Tears appeared in the corner of Claudia's eyes and my vision blurred.

Huh, that's strange. Claudia's the one crying so why is my vision blurry?

"Master... was the one that bought me... I'm so happy... that it was you..."

"...what are you talking about? I promised to protect you and, in less than a day you've become like this. I'm a terrible master."

"That's not... true. You said... you wanted us to be happy together... I was so... so... hap..."

Claudia's voice trailed off and her eyes slowly closed.

"...Claudia? Oi, Claudia!?"

When I shook her body hoping to keep her conscious, her eye opened just a little.

"Claudia! Stay with me, Claudia!"

"Ah, I don't want this... I was... able to meet such a wonderful mas... ter... and now... it's already the end..."

"Don't say this is the end! There's still plenty of time to do anything you like! There must be something you want to do, so please tell me!"

"...there is..."

"See! So, please tell me your wish! Even now it's not too late. We can still do it together!"

"...master..."

Claudia slowly raised her hand and I realized she wanted me to hold it.

I hurriedly grasped her hand.

"Please... be happy... for... me... :

"...eh?"

“Th... at’s... my... wish. It’s... the... only thing... I want...”

Claudia finished speaking and seemed that she had finished saying her wish. She showed a gentle smile before closing her eyes.

“...Claudia?”

I call out to her but there’s no response.

“Claudia? No... this isn’t happening. Claudia, wake up!”

After all this time I was finally able to meet an ordinary girl in this world full of Yanderes. I wanted to spend more time with Claudia!

I desperately called out to Claudia several more times, but no matter how much I begged and cried for her to wake up — her eyes remained closed.

Chapter 3-3

A Slight Hope

...why? Why did this have to happen? I was thinking this as I was still holding Claudia's hand.

Would it have been better for me to never buy Claudia? Or should I have never even escaped from Rose?

No... going even further back than that, I should have never agreed to go with Rose to her home after I helped her. That way I would never have bought Claudia and I wouldn't have awoken the Yandere in Rose.

...if I think about it, it was the same in my previous life.

I'd always do whatever I could to resist the Yanderes in my life. Because of this, everyone close to me would be the ones to suffer at the hands of the Yanderes.

Just so I could live an ordinary life...

"...did you say goodbye to Claudia, Yuzuki onii-san?"

A quiet voice could be heard from behind me. Looking back, I could see it was Rose.

"I've said goodbye... I've had enough already. Do whatever you want with me; I won't act against you anymore."

I thought if I said this Rose would show a big smile now that she was finally able to get what she wanted. Instead, she showed me a cold, somewhat disappointed look.

"...Yuzuki onii-san, you're just going to give up?"

"What are you saying..."

If she's asking me if I'm giving up then the answer is obviously yes, but that's because

Claudia is dead and there's nothing else I can do to save her...

No, Rose would know of other ways to save her. If she's asking me that then there must be something I can do besides give up...

"You're saying... there's a way to save her?"

"Resurrection. A magic that brings people back to life... have you heard of it?"

"Yes... I've heard of it. But her curse..."

Just as I was about to say resurrection is impossible, Rose stopped me and covered my mouth.

"After she died, the curse should have been lifted from her body."

"...so you're saying Claudia can be resurrected using Resurrection?"

"It's possible to resurrect her using that but there is nobody that can use Resurrection on this island."

"Not a single person can use it..."

"Well, there's probably only one person that I can think of that would be able to use it. The highest ranked priest in the royal capital should be able to use Resurrection."

"We can just ask this person to revive her?"

To my question, Rose just shook her head.

"How many people do you think die every day? Only a handful of people are ever revived by the priests. You need power and connections for them to revive someone for you — they'll only revive special people."

"Special people..."

While muttering to myself I looked at Rose — the only daughter of the Brad family.

"Because it's a request from you, Yuzuki onii-san, I want to help you, but... it's

impossible.”

“I see... so I’ll have to manage on my own.”

I was planning on making clothing in this world and I still have my knowledge from Japan to help me do that and other things as well. I think it may be possible for me to utilize this knowledge to get the high priest to resurrect Claudia for me.

However —

“I said it was impossible for a reason.”

“...what do you mean?”

“Well, of course, it’s true that you need connections to be able to revive someone, and, right now, it would be difficult for even the Brad family to make such a request, but, even more importantly than that, it will take weeks to be able to travel to the royal capital.”

“That’s... impossible!”

I rushed to open my status window and checked the description of resurrection.

[Resurrection] – Required SP: 2000

It is possible to resurrect humans that have died within 24 hours.

“Within 24 hours.” That means that if I don’t revive her in 24 hours, Claudia will truly be dead.

“It’s just 24 hours... how can I make it in time!?”

Even if there were a ship leaving the island soon, I doubt I’d be able to make it in time.

But I can learn new skills whenever I want.

Of course, this means I can learn Resurrection, but... the issue comes from the 2000 SP I’d need to learn it. Currently, I only have a single SP.

Right now, it's just past 20 o'clock. So that means I need to earn almost 2000 SP by the same time tomorrow.

That rabbit-like creature — I think it was called a horn rabbit. To earn the required SP I'd need to kill around 40,000 of them. If I were doing it solo I'd probably earn more SP so it would only be 20,000... doing that in one night is impossible.

What if I were the leader of a raid the consisted of 400 people?

I'd assume that the stronger the enemy the more SP you're rewarded for killing it. So that means the deeper I go in the dungeon, the more SP I'll be able to earn.

If I were part of a large raiding party that could kill stronger enemies and earn 5 SP for each enemy killed by them, it should be possible to earn 2000 SP in one day.

"It looks like you've thought of something."

"Yes, there's one possibility."

But I have the Feminist skill. I can never escape from Rose. If Rose tried to hold me captive, I'll never be able to save Claudia, the slight hope I've created will disappear.

That's why — please allow me to do this. I started to lower my head to Rose.

"Yuzuki onii-san, I've told you many times now, you don't need to worry about me holding you captive."

"...really?"

I want to believe her, but based off of every interaction with a Yandere I've ever had I really shouldn't... even worse is the fact that if Rose wanted to, she could easily cut off my arms and legs without any warning.

I really can't believe her so easily.

"I'm serious. Because I love you so, so, so much! I'll do anything I can to make you love me back. If I can get you to like me even just a little bit more by helping Claudia, I'll do whatever I can to help!"

“I-I see...”

Because she’s a Yandere... that was a really unexpected answer, but that really is a convincing reason for me to trust her somewhat.

“Even when I confined you to the mansion when the promised day came, if Yuzuki onii-san’s feelings still hadn’t changed, I would’ve released you.”

“...promised day?”

“Didn’t you say you’d stay with us for a couple of days?”

“Ah... that’s what you meant.”

I’m a little — no, I’m really surprised hearing her say that. Every other Yandere I’ve known would just disregard my own feelings and try to forcefully make me her own.

But Rose seems to be different.

Because she truly wants me to love her, she’ll consider my own feelings before deciding anything.

Rose is a good Yandere.

“Thank you. I don’t like Yanderes, but... I’m grateful for you, Rose.”

“Fufu, does that mean you could fall in love with me?”

“Don’t get carried away. I really do hate Yanderes.”

“You don’t need to be so cold... but I still love you, Yuzuki onii-san. That’s why, if you’re not back in 24 hours, I’ll find you.”

“You’ll... you’ll find me?”

So she’s telling me she’ll give me a 24-hour window to do whatever I can to save Claudia and after that, I’ll be her prisoner again.

Rose let out a small laugh.

“No matter where you hide, no matter where you run to, I’ll find you. You’ll never escape from me again. I’ll chase you until you no longer want to escape from me.”

“Rose...”

That’s a rather scary speech... but she’s also showing me mercy in her own way.

...well, that may just be her plan to get me to come back even if I fail.

“I’m just checking, but you don’t plan on forcing me to stay with you by making Claudia a hostage once I revive her, right?”

“No way. I’d never do something like that... ah, right. If Yuzuki onii-san wishes, I’ll even allow Claudia to stay in the mansion as your mistress. That’s how much you mean to me.”

“...it’s not like I’d ever want that anyway.”

Anyway, I don’t have any more time to waste. I stood up to leave.

“Claudia’s... body, what should we do with it?”

“Ah, that’s right.”

I opened my item box.

The maximum capacity at rank D is 50 kilos. The item box doesn’t allow living creatures to enter, but, right now, Claudia isn’t alive. I tried to put her body in and... it entered.

I was concerned about the weight limit but it seems fine.

“Well, then — I’ll be going!”

When I said this, Rose opened her eyes wide as if she were surprised.

“...is something wrong?”

“No, not at all. Go ahead, Yuzuki onii-san.”

I immediately ran to the guild, grabbed whatever equipment and food I thought I might need, and made my way to the entrance of the dungeon. When I arrived it was 20:30.

I have about twenty-three and a half hours until I can no longer resurrect Claudia.

“Ah, you’re that rookie that came in here earlier today. What are you doing back here?”

The lookout guard — a kind looking old man that was nice enough to teach me about the dungeon spoke to me.

“To be honest, I really don’t have time to explain everything. Right now, I’m trying to go deeper into the dungeon. I’ve heard that there are maps to the deeper floors sold here.”

“Sorry, those maps are actually out of stock right now. There should be more arriving around noon tomorrow.”

“Noon...”

Based on what I saw when I was there earlier, the dungeon can be quite large. Given that I could easily get lost on the first floor, I’d definitely want a map for the deeper floors... but I really can’t wait until tomorrow.

“Is there any way you can get me one now? I’ll pay up to seven gold coins for it!”

“Seven gold coins... you realize if you wait until tomorrow it won’t even cost a single silver coin, right?”

“Even so, I need it now.”

“...why are you in such a hurry? And what happened to that girl you were with earlier today?”

“That’s...”

Claudia is dead and I need to earn SP to resurrect her. There’s no way I can say that.

However —

“...did that young woman die?”

“–Eh!?”

I’m surprised after hearing his words.

“...I’m guessing I’m right. So, you hope to dive into the dungeon in order to learn a skill?”

It’s impossible for an ordinary person to use their SP and learn new skills manually, so I was surprised to find out that he knew about that.

I could see the sympathy in this old man’s eyes as he stared at me.

“I stand guard here all day long. I’ve seen people like you from time to time. People with that same desperate look on their face.”

“...and they come here to learn skills?”

“Yes. Basically, you’re able to learn skills by performing an action related to a specific skill, but in some cases, you are able to learn unexpected skills by fighting strong enemies, so... someone loses a loved one and they come here as their last, desperate hope of bringing them back.”

“...that’s what you meant.”

I’ve already decided. I can learn whatever skill I wish as long as I have the required SP. Even if I did learn skills at random, I’d be willing to do whatever I can to save Claudia.

“It doesn’t seem like I can stop you. I’ll help you out.”

“...you’ll help me?”

“I told you before, didn’t I? I’m a former adventurer. I’ve gone down to the fifth floor with my old group and I have the paths roughly memorized. I’ll act as your guide in place of a map.”

“I appreciate that, but... can you just leave?”

“It’s time for the guards to change anyway so it’s fine.”

I was hesitant to involve another person in this, but Claudia’s life is at stake. I bowed my head and asked for his help.

“Well then, I’ll go get my equipment. You’ll be on your own for a little bit.”

The second part of that sentence was directed at the second guard. After receiving the permission of the second guard, he ran off to the guild to grab his equipment.

“He’s the same as ever.”

While looking at the back of the guard running to the guild, the second guard muttered to himself.

“...I’m sorry for causing you trouble.”

“No, I’m not blaming you, but this isn’t the first time he’s done this. He’s always looking for some way to help people in need.”

“...he’s a very kind person isn’t he?”

“Well... that’s true. He also does this for the same reason he retired from being an adventurer. He lost someone he loved while adventuring.”

“...really?”

In this world, you can recover lost limbs and resurrect people that have died, but there are still people dying on a daily basis.

Realizing that made the situation feel even more dire.

“I understand your feelings but don’t push yourself too hard. I’ve seen many people in your position before and almost none of them have acquired the skill they wanted. The vast majority were forced to return home in despair. It’s almost impossible... so don’t throw your life away for a pointless cause.”

“...I’ll keep that in mind.”

Chapter 3-4

Dungeon Guide

In order to bring Claudia back to life, I need to earn 2000 SP in under 24 hours. To do that, I've gone to Bandol's Dungeon.

"By the way, I haven't introduced myself. My name's Gray."

The older man that was a former adventurer and is now acting as my guide raised his voice.

"Nice to meet you, Gray-san. My name is Yuzuki. Thank you for offering to be my guide."

"I told you earlier but you don't need to worry. First off, I suggest we aim to take out the boss on the first floor."

"Straight to the boss?"

"To get to the next floor you must first defeat the boss of the previous floor."

"I haven't defeated it yet, but can't we just go to the next floor if someone else has?"

If possible I'd like to get to the lower floors as quickly as possible. I had some hope that that would be possible but Gray just shook his head.

"You'll receive a title when you defeat the boss. Those that don't have that title are not allowed to skip floors."

"Okay, I understand. Then, thank you for helping me fight the boss."

"Yep, just leave it to me, but I'll just be giving you tips on how to defeat it. It's up to you to defeat the boss on your own."

"Yes, I understand!"

I followed behind Gray for around an hour before arriving in a large, open room.

“This is the first floor boss room.”

“This is the boss room?”

At the opposite end of the room was a small door — this isn’t what I expected to see at all. It’s just a big empty room.

“The first floors are like this, but once you get deeper into the dungeon the boss rooms became increasingly more extravagant. Some boss rooms even seem to have their own gimmicks. Anyway, you need to first defeat this boss before we can continue.”

“I see... oh, something appeared.”

In the centre of the room, a monster appeared out of thin air.

“That is the boss of the first floor.”

“...that’s the boss?”

What appeared in the centre of the room was a horn rabbit that was much larger than the ones I fought previously. This one was maybe around 50 centimetres long.

The moment he noticed us, he jumped towards me and tried to stab me in the head with his horn.

I rolled to avoid the attack and, at the same time, I took out the sword I bought earlier in the day and slashed in the direction of the horn rabbit... and unintentionally killed it.

“...it was really weak.”

“That’s because it was only the first floor boss.”

“I see.”

That does make sense if I think about it.

Anyway, I managed to destroy the first floor boss — let me check my status window. The time right now is 21 o'clock and I have less than 23 hours left. My SP has increased by 53 and I'm currently at 59 total SP.

It seems the boss itself was worth 1 SP and the title I earned for killing it was worth 50 SP.

Of course, at this pace, I'll never make it. However, the deeper I go into the dungeon the more SP I'll earn; the more SP I earn the more efficient this will become. Basically, if I don't go deeper into the dungeon I won't be able to save Claudia.

"By the way, that title will allow you to travel from the entrance directly to the second floor and directly back to the entrance from the second floor."

"That's quite useful."

"Yeah, if you forgot anything before entering the dungeon you can easily go back to retrieve it."

"Alright, let's move on to the second floor boss."

"Of course. Let's go."

We pushed on to the next floor.

We cleared the second and third floor with ease.

And — with my rusty iron sword raised — I moved forward.

I deflected the attack of a Goblin Leader and brought that same rusty sword down on his head.

"Alright, that's the fourth boss down."

I put the bloodied sword back in its sheath.

You'd think that this would cause the sword to rust even more, but... as soon as the enemy is dead their body, and all traces of it, disappear. The only thing left behind is a manastone. I don't need to bother wiping away the blood or fat.

I turned my eyes to the log window. I earned 50 SP for killing the boss and another 200 SP for the title.

In total, I have 823 SP and still need 1177 SP for Resurrection. It has only been 5 hours since I entered the dungeon. There are still 18 hours remaining so I should be able to get the remaining SP in time.

“Can I ask you to keep going to the fifth floor with me?”

“Of course. You only have 24 hours to save her. I’ll do whatever I can to help you so make sure you do everything you can to save your friend.”

“Thank you.”

After saying this we walked towards the door at the back of the boss room and walked down the stairs leading to the fifth floor. Before actually entering each floor of the dungeon after the first, there’s a room with an altar that allows you to travel to and from the entrance.

“I’ll tell you this now, the fifth floor boss is quite strong.”

“Really?”

“There’s a huge difficulty spike after the fourth floor boss. You’ll be challenging a boss I was never able to defeat when I was a full-time adventurer. It’s an enemy I could never imagine a rookie defeating... it might be best for you to avoid fighting that boss for now.”

“I see...”

Thanks to my titles and talents I’m 37% better than the average adventurer. However, based off the brief glimpses I’ve had of Gray’s abilities, I can’t say I’m stronger than him.

If Gray wasn’t able to defeat this boss it might just be better for me to stop now.

“It would still be possible for you to learn that skill by defeating basic enemies on the fifth floor... if you wish to continue past that I won’t stop you. I’ll at least guide you to

the boss room.”

“...alright. For the time being, I’ll think about it while fighting the enemies on this floor.”

Normally, I wouldn’t have to be afraid of dying, but I revived myself not long before Claudia died. If I died, I wouldn’t be able to revive until right before the time limit on Claudia ended. If that were to happen, I’d have no time to earn the SP I need.

So what I’m doing now isn’t unreasonable.

I have to do this in order to earn the required SP in time.

However, the only reason I’ve earned so much SP currently is due to the titles I’ve got for defeating the bosses.

I’m not sure how much I can earn by defeating the normal enemies on the fifth floor. It may take me the rest of the night or I might just be forced to challenge the fifth floor boss.

Anyway, I’ll decide after defeating some of the enemies on the fifth floor.

We entered the fifth floor.

The enemies on this floor are large wolf-like creatures called Garum.

Other dungeons will have a variety of enemies on each floor depending on the dungeon’s difficulty. This dungeon is meant for beginners so it’s a lot easier.

Not only did this enemy look like a wolf, it also behaved like one. It had extremely quick movements and a powerful bite attack.

Nevertheless, as long as I defend with my sword and am able to use Healing: F when bitten, I should be able to manage.

The wolf gave me 10 SP. After an hour of fighting these enemies, I was able to earn 200 SP.

So, in total, I’d be able to earn the remaining 977 SP in around five hours. I still have 17 hours remaining before the 24 hours are up. I should be able to resurrect Claudia

in that time.

“Yuzuki, why do you look so hopeful?”

“Well... there’s a chance I’ll be able to resurrect Claudia.”

“– You were actually able to learn Resurrection!?”

“No, I haven’t learned it yet but I feel like I’m close to learning it.”

“...what do you mean?”

I didn’t intend on telling him that I’m able to use my SP to learn any skill I want, but he definitely won’t just drop the subject now.

I need to think about what I should tell him.

“I can’t really explain it, but I’m confident that I’ll be able to revive Claudia if we keep going at this pace.”

“...are you being serious or has the stress finally gotten to you?”

“I’m being serious... though I’m definitely not fighting at one hundred percent. I’ve been using Healing a lot and I’m getting tired. I don’t want to make any mistakes so I think I should take a break and return to the city for now.”

As I said this, Gray looked at me like I had just said something ridiculous. In fact, that would make sense under normal circumstances. As far as he knows, I need to continue killing these monsters to have even the slightest chance of learning Resurrection.

Obviously, he doesn’t know that I can learn that skill as long as I have the required SP.

“Even if you are feeling weak, that girl’s life is on the line. Shouldn’t you be giving your all even if it may cost you your life?”

“Absolutely not!”

I unintentionally raised my voice and I felt a little embarrassed. I cleared my throat and explained my reaction to Gray.

"I only just met Claudia but she's an irreplaceable partner to me. I would never abandon her."

"Then why are you taking a break?"

"If I were to die, there would be nobody left to help Claudia. The only way I can help her is if I'm alive. Even if I'd rather keep going, it's better for me to take a break."



"...ridiculous."

Gray said something under his breath that I couldn't quite catch. A moment later he said —

"Don't be ridiculous!"

Suddenly, Gray withdrew his sword and swung it at me. I twisted my body to avoid his attack but it still managed to hit me in my left shoulder.

"What are you doing!?"

"What are you doing!? Once it becomes a little dangerous you just give up? I've been in your situation and if there is even the smallest amount of hope left you have to keep going!"

"...what?"

I'm confused and can't understand this sudden transformation in Gray.

Gray continued on with an indescribable expression.

"All of them! I lost all of my precious friends! I chose the same, desperate, path as you! I can't stand to see someone lose a precious friend again!"

"...are you talking about your past?"

I remembered the other guard telling me about Gray's past.

“Yeah, that’s right. In a last desperate attempt to save my friend I tried to do the same thing as you. But I was a fool. I sacrificed the lives of all of my other friends in a vain attempt to save my friend, but I had no choice! Even if it was nearly impossible, I had to do everything I could to bring them back!”

“Yes, I can understand how you felt. If there’s even a slim possibility of it working, I’ll do whatever I can to help Claudia.”

“Right!? Everyone is the same. We’re the same! Desperately, desperately, desperately sacrificing everything to bring back a loved one, just to fall into despair when you fail!”

He raised his sword again, but this time I was expecting it. I moved to the side to avoid his attack.

“I offered to help you because I knew you’d fall into despair just like me. By seeing you try desperately and sacrifice everything, I could know that I didn’t make the wrong decision! I could know that I didn’t get everyone I loved killed for no reason! Once you fell into despair like me, I could be there to comfort you! So why are you acting so calm!?”

I think I understand him. I thought he may be wracked with guilt knowing that his decision led to all of his companions dying.

But now I’m wondering if the Yandere skill isn’t restricted to women —

Such a strong trauma like that would almost certainly never fade. My skill likely amplified the feelings he had for what happened back then and add on to that, the fact that it’s still currently Yandere time, and it’s seeming more and more likely that he might be Yandere.

No matter what the case, that doesn’t matter.

Right now, Gray is just an obstacle between me and saving Claudia.

I need to first get out of here and heal my left shoulder — to do that, I swung my sword towards Gray’s face. However, Gray easily avoided the edge of my sword.

“It’s useless! You certainly are strong for a rookie, but your skill is still hardly better

than that. Even if I have retired from being an adventurer, I'd never lose to you in a fight!"

"-Guh!"

I can tell what he's saying is true. Even though I can tell I'm faster and can react to his movements well enough, I can't land any hits on him.

Our difference in physical strength is as clear as our difference in technique.

On top of that, I no longer have the full use of my left arm so I can't swing my sword effectively. I could tell that it would be impossible for me to defeat Gray — so, I decided to run as fast as I could.

"Huh!? You think you can run away!?"

I don't even have time to respond. I continued running away at full speed. I encountered several Garum on the way, but I couldn't stop to deal with them.

I hoped that some of the Garum would change their target to Gray, but they all seemed focused on me.

"Aaaah, why!? Why are they all chasing after me!?"

"You can't do anything about it! They're drawn to the scent of your blood!"

"- Guh! Really!?"

I wasn't able to avoid his first attack and I'm in this situation because of that. If I continue running, the number of Garum will increase and I'll be trapped.

I decided I needed to stop this now. I turned to face Gray and swung my sword with only my right hand towards his stomach.

However —

"You're wide open!"

By swinging my sword with only one hand, I can't stop my forward momentum and

lost my balance. Gray took this opportunity to slash at me.

I threw my sword out and rolled to avoid his attack. I looked back and saw Gray's sword swinging through the empty space where my head used to be.

"Haha, that was a nice move, but what do you plan on doing without a sword!?"

Gray said this with a look full of joy. I could tell he expected me to fall into despair, but I can't let him win.

...is there anything I can use as a weapon?

That's right! I opened my item box to find the dagger I had bought earlier with the sword. If I have that... no, I'd be fighting with an unfamiliar weapon. Could I even win with that?

I need to somehow catch Gray off guard.

"Just give up already. Once you do, we can wait for 24 hours to pass together... after that, once you've fallen into despair, I'll be here to comfort you."

Did his friends willingly sacrifice their lives to help him? Or did he develop this Yandere trait back then and not allow them to give up? Whatever the case, I can't allow him to stop me from saving Claudia.

I pretended to give up — at the same time I found the dagger in my item box and... I readied Firebolt using no chant.

Even with no chant, the light from the magic circle appeared below me.

— Damn it. There was no point in trying to use magic. Even worse, my magic casting is even slower than normal right now.

"Do you think I'll let you do that!?"

Gray slashed at me once again. The moment I moved to dodge it, the magic formation below me disappeared.

Ah, I forgot about that. With Firebolt at rank F, I can't cast it while moving. I can't

believe I forgot that even though I've already had that happen to me before.

And, while still shaking with anger, Gray swung his sword at me once again. I quickly pulled the dagger out of my item box and parried his sword.

"...where were you hiding that dagger!?"

We stared across at each other through our crossed blades. I can survive even with only one arm, but Gray definitely has the advantage as long as he can use both of his arms. He continued pushing me back slowly.

"It's already over! Just give up!"

"As if I'd ever give up!"

I desperately tried to push back against his sword but it wouldn't budge.

If he's able to stop me here I won't be able to save Claudia. I clenched my teeth and tried to overpower him.

However —

Suddenly, the power behind Gray's blade seemed to increase exponentially. The force behind the blade sent me flying back and I came crashing down on the floor.

"...what... what was that?"

While trying to remain conscious, I forced my upper body up off the ground. As I opened my eyes I saw something right in front of me that I didn't expect to see.

There was a gigantic Garum looming over me. This Garum was larger than any bear I'd ever seen on Earth.

"Wha-!? That's the fifth-floor boss! — When did we enter the boss room!?"

Gray, who also now noticed the large Garum, screamed in panic. He immediately turned to run away, but the boss Garum was far too quick. It closed in on him in an instant and slashed at Gray with its right leg.

The claws of the Garum connected with Gray's body and he was sent flying across the room.

The power behind that blow was ridiculous. Gray's lifeless body came crashing to the ground across the room.

The Yandere man that attacked me no longer moved... and I'm afraid I'll be in the same position as him soon. Right now I've lost my sword, I only have a dagger, my left arm is injured, and I can barely move.

And the fifth-floor boss is standing before me.

I tried to retreat while the boss Garum was focused on Gray, but by the time I managed to take a single step, the boss Garum quickly moved in front of me to block my exit.

"Hyaa —!"

The same attack that killed Gray hit me — but I had just seen him take the same attack. I was able to reduce the damage by blocking it as much as possible.

I was still forced back several metres and fell on my back.

But, I can't die here. I have to save Claudia. I quickly jumped back to my feet and, at the same time, the boss Garum leapt towards me.

"Aaaaaahhhh!"

I gave up on blocking its attacks and tried to counter instead. I moved below its claws and sprung forward to bury my dagger in its skull. However, due to either its thick coat or its skull, the dagger wasn't able to penetrate very far.

And — I was once again sent flying by its followup attack.

I have to get up. If I don't I'll be killed and I won't be able to save Claudia. Even though I know this, my body won't respond.

"Damn... it... something... there has to be something!"

It would be difficult to kill this thing with only my dagger. Would Firebolt work? No, I

should use my healing magic first.

But, just before the magic circle was done forming, the boss Garum roared.

— And I finally knew the despair that Gray mentioned.

Four magic circles formed around the boss Garum. From them, four more Garum appeared.

“...this can’t be happening.”

The difficulty is just too high compared to the previous floors.

I can’t do anything against this — I considered giving up for a brief moment, but I can’t give up here. I have to save Claudia and to do that I must find a way to defeat these enemies.

I forced my body to stand and rushed towards the chest of the boss Garum. I was able to avoid its first attack, but the boss Garum whipped its body around and sent me crashing to the floor again.

Due to the tremendous shock of this attack, my consciousness faded even further.

“Damn it... I can’t die here...”

I tried to force my body to stand, but it would no longer listen. And so, the boss Garum and the four summoned Garums surrounded me — I was killed and eaten.

Chapter 3-5

Time Limit

The world turned black and white.

I stood over the mangled remains of my body. It was still a little strange realizing that I was looking at my own dead body.

I opened my status window to check my SP... and the number displayed there was 1033. I felt the last shred of hope I had leaving my body.

...I expected as much. I had 1023 before I died and fought the boss Garum before my death, so that would account for the extra 10 SP. It's not like I was expecting to have more and lost some SP due to a death penalty or anything like that. I just don't have enough to learn Resurrection.

I still need 967 SP to be able to learn that skill.

And the time right now is 2:16. I can resurrect Claudia within 24 hours of her death and she died around 20:06.

In other words, I have around 17 hours and 44 minutes left until I can no longer revive her.

And I revived myself not long before Claudia died.

When I checked the corner of my log window I was able to see a message that said:

'Time left until able to resurrect: 17:34'

I will be able to resurrect before the time limit on Claudia ends but it will only be about ten minutes before then. I would need to earn 967 SP in about ten minutes. No matter how I look at it, that's impossible.

No, there's a boss and many enemies right where I'll be reviving. If I were able to defeat

those guys... considering how the SP has been increasing for each floor I might be able to get 400 SP for defeating the boss. Even if it were to be twice that amount I'd still be short.

Before that, I'm still not even sure I'm capable of defeating that boss.

I can't think of any way that I'll be able to resurrect Claudia... I'm finally feeling that desperation that Gray wanted me to experience.

— Don't be ridiculous! I'd never give up that easily!

There has to be some other way. I opened my status window and desperately read through my skills trying to find something that could help.

The first thing I looked at was the item box.

There seems to be an added feature for the item box that stops the flow of time for anything within the box. For S rank, the flow of time is halved and at SSS time is completely stopped.

Since it would cost 200 SP just to get it to rank F, it would cost 10,000 SP just for rank S. If I had enough SP to learn that I'd just learn Resurrection.

I continued looking through the rest of my skills, hoping to find something useful.

This... isn't good. I don't have enough SP for anything.

There's absolutely nothing. There's nothing I can do. I can't do anything to save Claudia!

...is there really nothing? I really won't be able to save Claudia... damn it. I finally thought I found someone that I could truly trust and become friends with, but in the end, like everything else, she was taken away by a Yandere.

Something... there has to be something else I can do. I looked around at my surroundings and found the small Medea-nee.

That's it, Medea-nee can help. The Goddess that created this world. The person that gave me the ability to learn any skill I want, to manipulate other's status windows, and

gave me SP before I was reborn in her world. If it's her, she has to be able to help in some way.

— Medea-nee, are you watching me?

— Can you please do something to save Claudia!?

I screamed out in my mind in the hopes that she'd be listening.

The chibi Medea-nee turned over the sign she was holding in her hands.

I love watching Yuzuki-kun trying so hard.

So, please do your best on your own.

— No, I'm asking you for help because I can't do it on my own!

I screamed out in my mind but I didn't respond to the chibi one.

...Medea-nee is being so cheap. Maybe I should just stop calling her Medea-nee.

— I can't believe my onee-chan wouldn't help me... maybe I should just stop calling you that and go back to calling you Goddess.

— Aaaahh~, I'm sorry! I was just kidding. Medea onee-sama, please forgive me!

I don't want her to take away my ability to manipulate my status window so I apologized to her right away and... that's when I realized something.

If I don't have the SP needed to save Claudia, it won't really matter if I can use my status window. Saying this to myself made me think about it seriously...

— There really is a way for me to save Claudia?

...Medea-nee said so herself, right?

...she said she likes to watch me work hard.

It's similar to what Rose said.

I was desperate to save Claudia and Rose enjoyed seeing me in that way.

If Medea-nee is saying she likes to see me try hard, then she must mean that there is something I can still do to save Claudia.

If that's the case, there must be some skill I can use to save her.

Thinking this, I desperately looked through my status window once more. This time I looked at something I avoided last time... Bad Status. I'm still able to raise the rank of Feminist.

Since the reference value of Feminist is - 200 SP I should be able to earn 4000 SP if I increase its rank to SS. In other words, if I increase my Feminist rank, I'll have enough SP to resurrect Claudia.

But... I decided to look through the details of Feminist once more.

[Feminist] – Reference Value: -200 SP

Those with this skill will be less likely to harm women.

At Rank F this only applies to close friends, Rank E is acquaintances, Rank A affects all women, at Rank S you can no longer harm women at all, and at Rank SSS the idea of ever harming a woman will never even come to your mind.

At first glance, it seems that Rank SS has no added effects.

...but SS is just one rank below SSS. I won't even be able to think about harming women. I'm not even sure how that would affect my thoughts when a Yandere tries to imprison me. On top of that, I'm immortal. That means I'll have this ability forever.

If the only way to increase a skill's rank was by using SP I'd be fine with it, but... that's not how it works. It's possible to increase a skill's rank naturally.

In other words, if I increase it to rank SS now, I'll eventually increase it to SSS even if I don't want to.

Of course, that's true if I leave it rank S as well... though there is a difference between it suddenly increasing to SS rather than SSS.

So, by raising it to SS now, I'm risking my life down the line.

It's a dangerous move on my part... but I just let out a bitter smile. I wanted to save Claudia even if it cost me my own life.

...well, there's no point worrying about it now.

If there was another way I'd choose that option, but... looking through the Bad Status section there's nothing else I could choose.

I don't even have the Bad Status that made Claudia unable to resist people.

Is it something like a hereditary skill? You're only capable of learning it when you're first born. Or is it just Medea-nee being malicious.

I don't think that's the case. Medea-nee seems more than content to just watch.

...or at least that's what I think.

Anyway, skills like that seem only possible to learn when you're born. So, there's no way I could learn a skill like that. I didn't really have any other choice so I ranked up Feminist.

...and I was given 4000 SP. In total, I now have 5033 SP.

First, I'll need to learn Resurrection... let me look at its description.

[Resurrection] – Reference Value: 2000 SP

Resurrect a dead human within 24 hours. Casting time is two minutes and there is a cooldown of 24 hours after use. For every rank you increase this skill, the casting time is shortened. At ranks E, S, and SSS the cooldown time is shortened by 4 hours respectively.

After reaching Rank A, you will be able to use this skill twice. Each use will have its own respective cooldown timer.

...okay. All I need right now is for it to be rank F. Even if I needed to, I wouldn't be able

to rank it up to E.

Anyway, I obtained Resurrection: F and still had 3033 SP remaining.

I should be able to revive Claudia once the cooldown period on my Immortality resets... I turned to look at my surroundings.

There doesn't appear to be any sound in this monochrome world so it's completely silent... but I could see my mangled body, the boss Garum, and the Garums the boss summoned.

...I didn't see Gray's body. Was he still alive?

...I'm not sure. Even if Gray is no longer here, the boss Garum and his summoned Garum still remain.

...I'll revive about ten minutes before Claudia can no longer be revived. The casting time for Resurrection is two minutes. That means I will have 8 minutes to defeat those enemies or escape from them.

No, I can't be sure about the time I'll have left to revive Claudia after I'm resurrected. To be sure I don't wait too long, I'd say I have about 5 minutes to begin casting Resurrection.

If I decide to fight or escape, either choice is dangerous.

I'm unsure of what to do, but... i still have a while before I'll be revived. The boss may disappear or someone else may come along and defeat it before I revive.

I'll just have to wait and see. I'll kill some time by looking through my skills.

— And so, fifteen hours passed. I didn't have much time left until I resurrect and the Boss and his minions are still here.

Now that I think about it, this dungeon allows people to pass from floor to floor once they've defeated the boss of that floor. Only new people to this dungeon would even need to kill the fifth-floor boss.

Unless I'm incredibly lucky, nobody will come through here anytime soon.

If it stays like this, I'll have no choice but to defeat it myself...

It would be best if it were possible for me to run away without it chasing after me, but if it did chase me it would catch up quickly and I may die again.

I'll only run away if I see no other option.

As I am now, it will be hard for me to defeat it. I wanted to save my remaining SP for later use, but I don't think I have much choice.

If I were to use all of my remaining 3033 SP I should be able to strengthen myself a good amount.

I considered what to learn while I waited — and I decided on my new skills.

This is what my status looks like now.

[Name]

Minase Yuzuki [Overall Ability Score]: 109,400

[Base Skills]

Strength: D / Stamina: C / Intelligence: E / Dexterity: D / Magical Power: F / Willpower: AAA / Luck: A

[Resistances]

Slashing: D / Sleep: C / Poison: D / Curse: F / Fear: A / Confusion: E / Pleasure: E

[Combat Skills]

NEW Long Sword: E (0 SP) / *NEW* Close Quarters Combat (CQC): E (900 SP)

[Magic Skills]

Firebolt: F / Healing: F>E (200 SP) / Cure Poison: F / Cure Disease: F / *NEW* Resurrection: F (2000 SP) / *NEW* Thunderburst: E (900 SP) / *NEW* Attack Magic Mastery: E (900 SP)

[Technical Skills]

Sewing: E / Pattern Paper: F / Design: E / Weaving: F / Woodworking: F

[Hereditary Skills]

Martial Arts / Offensive Magic / Recovery Magic / Support Magic / Tailoring / Riding / Negotiation / Manufacturing / Acting

[Special Skills]

Appraisal: F / Item Box: F / Perception: F / No Chant: F

[Rare Skills]

Immortality: F

To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes: SSS

NEW Goddess Medea's Blessing: F (300 SP)

[Bad Status]

Feminist: S>SS

[Title]

Goddess Medea's First Love

Received Goddess Medea's Love

A Traveler From a Different World

Loved to Death By Yanderes

[SP]: 138 SP



My new skills are Resurrection: F, Thunderburst: E, Attack Magic Mastery: E, CQC: E, Goddess Medea's Blessing: F. I also increased healing's rank to E.

By the way, I didn't have to use any SP to learn how to use the longsword. I think I managed to obtain it from using the long sword throughout the dungeon up until this point.

I plan to use magic to defeat the smaller Garum to start the battle. There were many different types of magic like ice, fire, and thunder. I ended up deciding on the thunder magic Thunderburst.

In exchange for a short casting time, the power is slightly low. The spell itself targets anyone within a short range of me. I chose this spell because it seemed relatively easy to use in a fight.

I also decided to increase its rank to E because I will be able to use it while moving and the range will also be increased to four metres.

After that, I decided to learn the Attack Magic Mastery skill to increase all damage I deal using attack magic. I also increased Healing to rank E so I can use it while moving.

Apparently, all magic once rank E can be used while moving.

The last item is — Goddess Medea's Blessing.

The skill lasts for thirty minutes and has a cooldown time of three hours, but while the skill is active anyone the user considers an ally will feel revitalized.

In addition to this, the user's basic abilities are all increased by thirty percent.

It only cost 300 SP to learn so I took it without any hesitation.

...well, that's not entirely true.

To be honest, I actually did hesitate a little. The skill description was this, "Medea onee-chan's number one recommended skill! It's an amazing bargain!"

How do I say this... it seems like an obvious trap.

Even though it only lasts for thirty minutes, the increase in my own skills are dramatic. It may be a trap but the benefits were too good for me to pass up.

Anyway, I had learned all the skills I thought I'd need and I decided to read through all the details of my new skills while waiting for the cooldown for Immortality to end.

And — it was now 19:50.

The cooldown time for Immortality ended and I decided to resurrect right away. I shouted at the chibi Medea-nee that appeared in my field of vision.

"Yes, of course... please, do your best Yuzuki-kun."

Medea-nee began to cast her spell.

My body was enveloped in light and my consciousness returned.

And the time is — 19:51

I have 9 minutes left to revive Claudia. It will take me two minutes to cast Resurrection so I really only have seven minutes left.

In other words, I need to defeat the boss Garum and the surrounding Garums in that small amount of time. And so, in my newly revived body, I stood up and activated Goddess Medea's Blessing.

I began to cast my new Thunderburst spell.

Immediately after that, the boss Garum noticed me and started to attack.

— However, I've prepared myself for these attacks.

I jumped straight back out of the boss Garum's attack range. After avoiding the first attack, I ran to retrieve the sword I had thrown away earlier.

Alright, that was about five seconds in total. That should be about half the time needed for Thunderburst to be ready to cast... yet, the magic circle beneath me doesn't seem halfway complete.

Maybe if I stop focusing on the magic it slows down. I don't remember seeing anything about that in the spell description.

The Garum doesn't give me any time to think; they're already charging me. I avoided the first Garum's attack and swung my sword at it, but my attack was blocked by a second Garum.

— Ah, damn.

I don't know why it's taking so long to cast, but it hasn't stopped channelling while I'm moving. I should focus on getting Thunderburst ready first.

I gave up on the idea of counterattacking and focused solely on avoiding the Garum's attacks.

It's been twenty or thirty seconds now and the magic circle is finally complete. It took two or three times longer than it should've, but it's finally ready. I maneuvered my way into the middle of the boss and smaller Garums —

“ — Push through!”

I activated Thunderburst.

Some kind of energy was discharged around me, hitting the boss Garum and the four smaller Garum — there were now four bodies lying on the ground.

No way. With just one attack? The power listed in the status window was similar to Firebolt so I expected around that much power, but this is surprising. This must be due to the increases from my Attack Magic Mastery and Goddess Medea's Blessing.

Anyway — I turned my attention to the boss Garum. As expected of the fifth-floor boss, it's still standing.

I won't be able to defeat it unless I damage it more.

I checked the time once more — I looked at the bottom of my log and saw it was still 19:51. It hasn't even been a minute. At this rate, I should be able to do it.

I immediately started to ready Firebolt. As soon as it was ready, I shot it at the boss Garum and hit it right on the nose.

The boss Garum roared out in pain.

As it was still reeling from that attack, I rushed in below its head and aimed for its throat with my sword. Just as my sword was about to pierce its soft throat, I was forced backwards.

“– What was that!?”

I yelled out while trying to ignore the pain coursing through my body. When I looked up, I saw the large body of the boss Garum rushing at me. I quickly leapt to the side to avoid its attack but there was a second Garum ready to attack me where I landed.

“– No way, did it summon Garum again?”

I don't have time to complain about this now. I swung my sword at the legs of the second Garum that attacked me and cut its front legs in half. However, another Garum quickly attacked me from the side. I wouldn't be able to avoid it this time.

I didn't even try to dodge. I used my left arm to block the Garum's attack and I could feel the pain return to my left arm once more — I endured the pain and stabbed my sword deep into the Garum's neck.

There's still two Garum and the boss left — I turned my head to focus on them. The boss Garum was clearly in pain, but the other two stood in front to protect it.

I've bought myself some time for now. I stood up and pulled my arm free of the Garum's jaw.

However, the fangs of the Garum did more damage than I thought. My left arm was feeling numb again.

Oddly enough, this situation is very similar to the one I was in before I died. There are two fewer enemies than last time, but I already know I won't be able to effectively use a sword with only one arm.

I didn't even hesitate to start casting my healing magic.

But it seemed the boss Garum had learned from when I first cast Thunderburst. The boss let out a roar and its two remaining minions quickly rushed towards me.

I quickly retreated and avoided the first Garum's attack. The attack from the second Garum was unavoidable but I somehow managed to deflect it with my sword.

To be honest, I thought it would be impossible to do that with just one hand, but... it seems I have the Goddess Medea's Blessing to thank once again. I only felt a small effect from the enemy's attack.

I was able to cast Healing after deflecting the final attack from the Garum.

I wasn't completely healed but I had recovered enough to be able to use both my arms again. I continued the battle with the boss Garum and his minions.

— I continued to avoid the attacks of one Garum, deflect the second attack, and manage to land an attack on the boss Garum. In this way, I was able to damage the boss over time.

I'd be able to defeat it if things continued like this, but I checked the time once more to see it was 19:54.

In other words, I have less than 4 minutes left. No, that's just my guess. It's entirely possible that the time period for me to revive Claudia has already passed.

I can't afford to waste any more time.

I activated Thunderburst once more and was able to defeat the two smaller Garum.

"Gyyyaaaaaaaaa!"

Once again, the boss Garum roared into the air.

"This is it!"

I charged forward and stabbed towards the exposed neck of the boss Garum — my sword managed to pierce its throat.

I instantly pulled the sword out and sent a fan of blood spraying out across the floor of the dungeon.

Some messages appeared in my log window but I ignored them all. I immediately opened my item box and removed Claudia's body.

It hasn't been 24 hours yet. If it had, her body would have already disappeared. I started casting Resurrection right away.

However — it's going slow. It's too slow.

The longer it took for the magic circle to form, the more and more my own hope began to fade.

I checked the time once more to see it was 19:57.

That means that, even if the magic circle continues to form at this pace, I should have about a minute of extra time.

It was just as I was feeling relieved thinking I'd make it in time when I noticed it — something in the corner of my vision.

The body of the boss Garum was enveloped in a bright light and disappeared leaving a manastone behind. However, there was still the body of one more Garum I could see.

— No, if it were a dead body it would have disappeared before the boss Garum. So that means, this Garum is still alive.

Before I could even understand that, the Garum stood up and moved in close to attack me. I guess even after killing the boss of this floor, the regular enemies are still hostile towards me.

“– Damn it!”

I picked up my sword and quickly killed the Garum. However, due to my movement, the magic circle disappeared.

“There are no other enemies, right!? — Resurrection!”

I once again began casting Resurrection. Just like the first time, the magic circle was forming rather slowly. I checked the time again, praying that it wouldn't show what I was expecting.

It was 19:58.

It takes two minutes to cast Resurrection and I have at most two minutes left before I can no longer revive Claudia.

— But when I only checked the time shortly after Claudia died and it was close to 20:00. I didn't check it immediately after she died.

There's a chance I still have a few minutes, and there's also the possibility that it's already too late. I continued forming the magic circle while praying I had made it in time.

However, contrary to my own prayers, Claudia's body was enveloped in a bright, white light. Though the light was gentle, it's also the exact same light that covers the body of a monster once it has died.

If that's the case, Claudia's body will disappear.

I don't want this. It's only been a little over a day since we met, but Claudia has become someone irreplaceable to me. I can't bear to lose her.

So — I continued forming the magic circle, desperately hoping that this didn't mean what I feared.

A hexagram formed in the centre of the circle. Then, several circles formed around it, followed by letters that appeared between them. Once the final letter emerged —

“Come back to me, Claudia!”

I triggered the spell with my desperate wish.

Chapter 4-1

Goddess Medea's Blessing (Trap)

After using Resurrection on Claudia, the light covering her body — didn't stop.

"Claudia, please, stay with me! Claudia!"

I don't want this! I don't want Claudia to die like this! I was finally able to meet a girl that wasn't Yandere! I don't want to say goodbye like this!

"Claudia... please, Claudia! Open your eyes! Open your eyes!"

I remembered the pain I felt when I first thought I'd lost Claudia and began to cry.

And the next moment, the light particles that were disappearing from Claudia's body finally stopped.

And Claudia's body was restored as if time had been rewound.

"Did I make it on time...?"

Her eyes slowly opened and I could see my face reflected in her large emerald green eyes.

I was finally able to hear Claudia's voice again and all of the feelings I'd been holding back finally came out.

"...are you crying?"

Because Claudia looked worried, I just shook my head and wiped my tears so she wouldn't see.

"...good morning, Claudia."

Using my hand that wasn't covered in blood, I gently moved Claudia's silver hair out

of her face.

Her small face was framed by her silver hair. Her face was well-proportioned, including her small lips. What drew my attention most was — her flawless, pale skin.

“...you’re more beautiful than I could possibly imagine.”

“Eh!? What are you saying!? Even if you call me beautiful, I still have these burns –”

I guess she was trying to hide the fact that she was happy to hear me say that.

I covered her lovely lips with my index finger.

“Claudia, you were beautiful from the moment I met you. Even when you still had those burns.”

“~~~~ W-W-What are you saying!? What are you trying to accomplish by flattering me so blatantly!?... when I still had burns?”

Claudia noticed what I said and she hurriedly touched her face and exposed chest. That’s when she noticed that no trace of her burns remained.



“...eh? There are... no burns? How is that possible... umm, shouldn't I have died from the poison? Did I survive?”

“No, you died.”

“Umm... then, is this heaven?”

“Nope. In the first place, I'm immortal so I can't die. This is Bandol Dungeon. We're on the fifth floor.”

“...dungeon?”

Claudia lifted her upper body and looked around at her surroundings — then, she yelled out in surprise.

“W-Why are we in a place like this?”

“Just like I said you died, but I was able to learn Resurrection and managed to revive you. That's also why your burns have disappeared.”

“You learned Resurrection... does that mean?”

I nodded and told her that I learned it through my status window.

“I see. So I died at that time...”

Claudia suddenly began to cry. I was surprised to see her start doing this.

“Cl-Claudia, are you hurt somewhere?”

“It's not that... I thought I was surely dead... but my Master went through so much to revive me... to give me a second chance at life. I'm really, really happy...”

“I see...”

She's not crying due to pain or sorrow. Rather, they were tears of relief. Claudia embraced me tightly.

“...Master, thank you. Thank you so much!”

"I should be the one thanking you. I was happy when you protected me."

"Well, that's... my body just moved on its own. Anyway, Master, you're immortal. It's only because I did that that you had to go through so much..."

"It wasn't any trouble. More than anything, I've been so worried for the past 24 hours that I might lose you."

I hugged Claudia and stroked her hair with my hand. I could feel the relief wash over me as the warmth of Claudia's body was transmitted to me.

"...I'm sorry."

"I told you earlier, I was happy that you wanted to protect me. It will be enough if you just promise to never do anything like that again."

When I told her how I really felt, Claudia pulled back from me a little and stared straight into my face.

"...Master, I thought that you were in danger at that time so my body moved on its own. I don't want you to worry, but... I'd do the same thing if it were to happen again... so, would you save me again?"

She doesn't want to worry me, but she's also worried that I'll be unhappy that she'd do the same thing again. Seeing her act uneasy is also really cute.

I guess it can't be helped.

"If you're in the same situation, I'll definitely help you again."

"...really?"

"Yes, but please avoid doing that if possible. Anyway, there's something else –"

I looked a little further down and then turned to look away from her.

"Could you cover your chest? I'm having a difficult time deciding where I should look."

“...eh?”

In the corner of my vision, I could see Claudia looking down. I wonder if her large twin mounds were also being reflected in her eyes.

“W-W-W-W-W-Why am I naked!?”

She quickly covered her chest with her arms. I confirmed that she was covered up and turned to face her again. Her fair skin was dyed scarlet.

By the way, Claudia may have said she was naked, but that’s not entirely true. Her top was removed when she needed to be treated but she’s still wearing her skirt.

...well, it’s not like that made it any better for her.

“To undress me in a place like this, what were you planning on doing to me!? At least the first time wasn’t so bad in the inn, but Master is definitely a pervert! A massive pervert!”

“It’s just a terrible misunderstanding... I was really just trying to do my best.”

I felt a bit lonesome for a moment.

However, this really is a Claudia-like reaction.

It’s completely different from Rose or any other Yandere. They’d be more likely to say, “Etch~i. But, if Yuzuki onii-san wants to...” They’d choose to ignore me even if I told them it was a misunderstanding.

The reaction of a girl that isn’t Yandere is cute — while I was thinking this, I noticed Claudia looked annoyed.

“Umm, what is it?”

“Master... just now, were you thinking about other girls?”

“Yeah —- Wait, why would you think that!?”

I tried to cover up my mistake but her question really caught me off guard. And I’m

sure Claudia didn't miss my mistake. I could feel her cold stare piercing into me.

No way, am I going to turn Claudia into a Yandere right after I managed to resurrect her? After she died, her curse of weakness should've disappeared, and that means her Yandere resistance should've also increased.

...wait, that's right.

"Claudia, show me your status window."

"Eh, what are you saying!? So you really did bring me here to play with me! Are you planning on messing up my status window again!? Did the sexual beast inside of you finally wake up!?"

She crossed her arms over her chest in order to hide them, but that just pushed them up more. Her attempt to hide her rich breasts has had the opposite effect she hoped for.

Gulp

Wait, why am I gulping? I wonder if I'm still a little amped up after fighting the boss and resurrecting Claudia. I need to calm down.

I should really help Claudia out. I think I had something she can use for clothing in the item box.

I began looking through my item box and found... an off the shoulder top.

Why is something like this in my item box? Not to mention, the quality of it is far superior to anything that would exist in this world. I'd expect to see something like this being sold in modern day Japan... when I looked at it closer, I saw a tag on it.

As a reward for all of your hard work, Yuzuki-kun, please accept this gift. Put it on Claudia and admire it to your heart's content.

— Your favourite onee-chan

That was written on the tag.

I don't know how it got here... well, it's still clothing. I removed the tag and gave it to Claudia.

"...this is?"

"As you can see... well, I'm not actually sure, to be honest, but you can cover yourself with it. I'll turn around so please put it on."

We're still in the boss room, but we should be fine for now. As long as there are people here, the boss shouldn't appear again for at least 5 minutes.

After saying this to Claudia, I turned away from her.

Then, I could hear the sound of clothes rustling behind me. It sounds like she's struggling to get it on. I'm actually feeling a little anxious about seeing her in an off-shoulder top that's too small for her.

Well, all I can do is wait now.

"...Ma-Master does this... look okay?"

"Oh, let me look –"

When I turned to look at her I could see Claudia shyly wearing the tight off-shoulder top that was clearly emphasizing her chest.

...it's right in my strike zone. Rather, I'm a little scared because it's too perfect. Medea-nee, why do you understand my tastes so perfectly?

"...I-It's embarrassing if you stare so much."

"Ah, sorry..."

Even though I said that I can't stop staring at her.

Every time Claudia bashfully moves around, her chest spills out a little more.

Wait... until a moment ago, Claudia was completely naked. That means that underneath her top there's... no bra.

My right hand began to move on its own—

“...Master?”

Claudia curiosity tilted her head.

Her words managed to bring me back to my senses.

“No, sorry. It’s nothing.

That was dangerous. For a moment there, I lost myself. Certainly, Claudia is beautiful. This is even truer now that her burns have been healed, but if I were to ignore her own desires and just do what I want, I’d be no better than a Yandere.

I took a deep breath — I need to keep calm.

“Sorry. Could you show me your status window now?”

“...sure. Just, be gentle, okay?”

“Y-Y-You’re just misunderstanding! I just want to look at it that’s all!”

“...really? Then, status open... eh? Master, what’s this...”

“It’s just as I said before. You died earlier. And, as you said, your curse will only leave your body when you die. The curse of weakness is no longer on you.”

Even if she’s burned again, she can be healed. If she’s poisoned again, she can be cured.

I thought she’d be happy, but... Claudia looked lonely.

“...con... tract...”

“Eh? What did you say?”

“My slave contract with you has disappeared, Master.”

“The contract has? Ah... I guess it did.”

Is this just about the slave contract? Well, it was similar to the curse in that it would disappear on her death, but... why does she look so disappointed to see it gone?

“Master!”

“Y-Yes?”

She suddenly called out to me.

“Please, form the slave contract with me again!”

“Eh, isn’t it fine if we leave that as it is?”

“Absolutely not!”

“...why? It’s not like you’re a slave anymore and I don’t expect you to try to run away, so it really doesn’t matter to me if we still have the contract formed.”

“Mouu~...”

She still doesn’t seem satisfied. Claudia should still have the bad status that makes her easily pressured, so I thought that would be enough to convince her.

Really, I’ve only just noticed that Claudia makes a lot of facial expressions. I probably never noticed before because her burns were so terrible, but her expressions are very cute.

“If you don’t want me to be your slave then you should be my slave, Master!”

“– Why!?”

What is she saying?

“I want something that bonds us together. So, if I’m your slave or you’re my slave, I’m fine with either. Please, choose one.”

“...what’s with those two options?”

I don't know why she wants this so badly, but... would anyone actually choose to become a slave? Well, what's most important is making Claudia happy.

So —

"I understand. If you want to be a slave we can form another slave contract later."

"Even though I gave you two choices, you chose to make me your slave, Master! Do you plan on making me your slave then making me do dirty things!?"

"That's, well... it's not like you're against that idea, Claudia."

"So that is what you're planning. Master, you're so perverted~"

I expected Claudia to refuse that idea, but what was with that reaction?

...of course, I didn't say anything to her about it. Now that I think about it, ever since I resurrected Claudia she's been acting a little odd... and so have I... is it possible her Bad Status increased?

Thinking about this, I checked Claudia's status window. Her Yandere rank hadn't increased and neither had any of her Bad Status skills.

However —

— Euphoria: 57%

...this is clearly the culprit. No matter how I look at it, this has to be the cause. When I checked my own status I saw the same effect on me.

Is this due to... and I checked the details of Goddess Medea's Blessing. It says that the spirit of me and my allies will be raised. I took that to mean we'd be revitalized but it seems it had a different meaning.

All I could do was let out a sigh. I'm the one that took this ability despite it being a clear trap...

No, I shouldn't regret taking it. Without this ability, I wouldn't have been able to defeat the boss Garum. Even if I had, I certainly wouldn't have had enough time to resurrect

Claudia.

But why is it +57%? If it's just due to the effect of that skill it should be increased by 30%... but I didn't factor in the increases from my own titles. In total, my other titles would offer an additional 27% increase.

In other words... $30 + 27 = 57$.

— ha!? N-No way. Those titles also apply their buffs to every skill and ability I have... which would mean it also affects [To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes]

...it seems pretty likely. Rather, I'm sure that's the case.

The Yanderelization caused by Yandere time is increased by 20%. My own title increases the chance of someone becoming Yandere by a base 10%. This would explain why I was able to turn Sylphy into a Yandere so suddenly.

...because my titles were increasing that chance by 27%.

“Umm... Master, are you okay? Do you want to rub my boobs?”

“You want me to rub them!?”

“...do you not want to?”

“Why do you look so disappointed?”

“That's because... the clothes that you lent me are so amazing... and I'm starting to feel really good... is my status okay?”

“Ah... well...”

「クラウドディア……」

「ご主人様は……あたしを……
欲しくならだすから……」

ナセ・ユズキ

水瀬柚希の転生後

ヤンデレに死ぬほど愛される☆☆☆

A usually gentle girl wearing those clothes and talking about how good she feels creates an overwhelmingly destructive image.

I need to push her down — no! I can't do that. This is seriously bad, though. Claudia is acting strange but I'm not doing any better.

Before I lose all self-control we need to leave this dungeon!

I quickly collected the manastones in the boss room — incidentally, the summoned Garum also dropped manastones. There was another benefit to defeating them besides the SP they provided.

In a game, summoned enemies usually wouldn't drop items or even provide experience... but that doesn't seem to be the case in this world.

Anyway, I collected everything from the boss room and headed to the stairs leading to the sixth-floor.

And —

I found the collapsed body of Gray sitting halfway down the staircase connecting the fifth and sixth-floor. He seems to have lost consciousness, but when I spoke he responded.

"You're still alive?"

"...huh, Yuzuki? You managed to live?"

"Yes, and I managed to succeed."

Gray's eyes widened when he saw Claudia.

"...ah, you... you actually did it... you did something I couldn't do..."

After saying this, Gray fell unconscious.

— But he seemed to have a satisfied expression on his face.

He was expecting me to fall into despair like him, but he truly wanted someone to

succeed where he had failed.

...or at least that's how I think he felt.

Anyway — I activated Healing on Gray. He didn't regain consciousness, but the cuts covering his body disappeared and his breathing stabilized.

He should be okay.

"...Master, who is he?"

"Him? This guy is... well, he really helped me out..."

It's true that if Gray didn't attack me I would've had an easier time saving Claudia, but without Gray's help, I would never have even had a chance of saving her.

He tried to kill me when he thought I was abandoning Claudia, but... I shouldn't abandon him here. Of course, I'll inform the Guild of what he did and they can punish him however they see fit.

— I picked up the unconscious body of Gray and teleported to the entrance of the dungeon.

So, Claudia, Gray, and I were able to escape the dungeon.

After that, I turned Gray over to the Guild and informed them of his actions. Even after hearing about him becoming Yandere, they really didn't blame me.

I thought this earlier, but the people of this world act like being a Yandere is similar to having some type of disease. Maybe that has something to do with Yandere time affecting everyone in the world.

The power of Goddess Medea increases during Yandere time. During that time, any given person is more likely to become a Yandere and those that possess the Yandere attribute will have its rank increased.

However, even if a Yandere was to hurt or even kill someone it's not like the people of this world can complain to the Goddess. Therefore, they really just learn new ways of dealing with people that become Yandere.

Anyway, Claudia and I were selling off all of the manastones and items we had gathered in the dungeon to the Guild receptionist, Sylphy.

...even if I say that, almost all of the drops were manastones. There aren't really any rare drops... well, by 'rare drops' I really just mean any item at all besides manastones. The items we found were really just trash.

So we sold off anything that had value and cashed in our manastones.

"Thank you for waiting. This is Yuzuki-kun's portion of the money."

Sylphy-san finished cashing out our items and handed me the money.

It was about seven silver coins in total. Well... considering I went deeper into the dungeon, this amount of money isn't that bad.

"And, if you could lend me your adventurer's plate."

"...for?"

"You told me you wanted to raise your rank by bringing in manastones. Well, this time you also brought in five boss manastones, so your rank will go up considerably."

"Ah... I did say that, didn't I."

I handed Sylphy-san my plate and she put it into some sort of magical device.

"...congratulations. You've gone up two levels to rank D."

"Ooh..."

I ranked up twice. I was still thinking about how to escape Rose, but now I could get on the ship and leave her territory altogether.

"It's amazing that you were able to gain two ranks in two days... and, also..." Sylphy looked towards Claudia.

She was there when I told the Guild Master what happened in the dungeon, so she

knows that I resurrected Claudia.

“I’d expect nothing less from you, Yuzuki-kun.”

“...thank you.”

“Yuzuki-kun, your onee-chan has a request for you.”

“...a request?”

“You don’t need to be worried. Even if I say a request for you, it’s really something I’m asking of all D ranked adventurers.”

“Okay. What kind of request is it?”

If she’s asking other adventurers, it can’t be something strange.

“Well, over the last few years, there have been many cases of carriages being attacked on the road or women and children being kidnapped.”

“Well... that sounds rather serious.”

I recalled my first meeting with Rose.

I asked Sylphy-san for more details.

“Though we have managed to capture or kill a few of the grunts, we believe there is a larger organization at work here. There must be someone pulling the strings from behind the scenes.”

“A mastermind...?”

So, she’s saying Rose’s attackers weren’t just regular thieves.

“Obviously, we can’t send escorts with every carriage leaving and entering the city... this is a very serious situation. That’s why we’re asking all rank D adventurers to gather any information they can.”

“I understand, I’ll tell you about anything I learn. Though I am planning on leaving to

a port city soon, so I'm really not sure if I'll be able to find out anything."

The moment I said this — I felt like I could hear something snap.

And the light seemed to leave Sylphy-san's eyes.

"...Yuzuki-kun... you're planning on... leaving this island?"

"Ah, no... it's nothing like that..."

"Then the reason is...?"

"I-It really isn't what you're thinking. I-I just really wanted to see the ocean!"

"...really?"

It's a lie. I want to escape this island as soon as possible. When I almost revealed my true intentions, I immediately felt a foreboding feeling. That's why I did my best to hide the truth and just laugh it off.

She seemed to buy it and the light returned to her eyes.

"I see. You just want to see the ocean."

"Of course!"

I felt a little guilty lying to her... but I really don't have any choice. If I tell her the truth I'll just trigger her Yandere side.

— Because of this guilt I felt, I couldn't tell that something was very wrong.

If I had just been paying a little more attention I would've been able to notice it. But I wasn't... I didn't notice that something felt out of place — and now it was too late.

Chapter 4-2

Closed Circle

It was now the next day. We got on a carriage first thing in the morning and headed to a nearby town that had a harbour. We were now in front of a ship that would be departing this afternoon.

“...alright, there’s no sign of Rose.”

I looked around to confirm we were safe as we stood in a queue to board the ship.

Once we’re able to board the ship, we’ll finally be able to escape Rose’s territory. I’ve been told that it should take us a full day to reach our destination. There should be no way that Rose can catch up to us if we leave before her.

“...Master, is this really okay?”

“Okay...? What do you mean?”

“About Rose. If it weren’t for Rose’s mercy I wouldn’t have been able to be resurrected. And, even before that, Rose seems to have helped us out a lot when we were attacked.”

“...I know what you mean. I’d like to repay her in some way, but...”

I know that Rose isn’t a bad girl and... she really is different from other Yanderes.

But, even if Rose isn’t trying to confine me now, I can’t say that will be the case in the future. There’s also a strong chance that her Yandere rank has increased...

Besides all of that... I can’t help the fact that I want to run away when I know a Yandere girl wants to capture me. Knowing that, I really feel the need to do whatever I can to escape her.

Even if I run, I feel like she’ll never stop chasing me.

“If you wish to board the ship please show me a letter granting you permission to board or your guild plate.”

Before I even knew it, we were at the front of the line. I hurriedly searched for my guild plate and handed it to the man.

“...Minase? It doesn't matter how strange your name is, your Guild rank is good enough. The fare is five silver pieces. And who is that girl wearing the revealing clothing?”

...revealing clothing. Claudia was still wearing the off-shoulder top that I gave to her yesterday, but... she really didn't like having people point it out. She hid behind my back when the man asked this.

“Umm... she's my slave.”

“Your slave, huh? Then those clothes are... you have pretty good taste.”

The middle-aged man showed a perverted smile as he looked at me.

He's just misunderstanding. I didn't choose these clothes because I like how they look, they were just given to me by Medea-nee. Although, they do almost perfectly suit my tastes so I really can't deny what he's saying. I just shrugged my shoulders silently and looked away.

“Well, if she's your slave there's no issue with her boarding. Still, I'll need to check. I'll need you to place your hand on this crystal for me.”

The middle-aged man switched his perverted stare to Claudia who was still behind me.

This guy... I enjoy seeing Claudia wearing this clothing while looking embarrassed, but... I don't like other guys seeing her like this.

Once we leave this island, I'll buy her normal clothing and something that will cover her chest, but I can't do anything right now. I urged her to put her hand on the crystal.

“Umm... like this?”

Claudia came out from behind me with her face blushing and placed her right hand on the crystal. But what's with that man's expression?

"Have you not agreed to a slave contract?"

"Eh? Ah... that's right. We forgot to form the contract again."

"Well... that will be a problem."

"It is?"

"Yes. I'm sorry but without the slave contract I can't allow that girl to board."

"Even if she were to sign a form saying she's my slave, she still wouldn't be allowed to join?"

"There are some adventurers that work with criminals to transport people out of the country using that method. I'm not saying that's the case with you, only that it's a rule we have."

"Is that so..."

This is a little troublesome — what should I do? The obvious choice would be to go to a slave dealer's shop and form a new contract with Claudia.

"Oh, it's you."

I could hear a strange voice from behind me. From behind the middle-aged man, another man that was wearing a high-class outfit stood behind me. Wait... I think I know him.

"You're Lang-san, right?"

When the middle-aged man said 'Lang,' I remembered that this was the man that sold me Claudia.

"Lang-san, thank you for the help the other day."

"No need to thank me for that. And you, you bought a slave from me the other day."

Your name was... Yuzuki-san. He seems to be in some trouble here, what's the matter?"

"Well, in fact... there seems to be some trouble with his slave. I can't allow her to board as she is."

As the middle-aged man explained this, Lang was eyeing Claudia.

"Hmm. That beautiful girl was also his slave — no way, is that Claudia!?"

"Yes. Due to various things happening, the curse was removed, but this also led to the slave contract dissolving..."

"...i-impossible. Your curse was removed?"

Lang's eyes remained wide in shock as he continued staring at Claudia in disbelief. I waited for him to recover before saying, "I was thinking about forming the contract again."

"...hmm. Alright, I understand."

"You can help?"

"Yes. Just wait a moment — give them a boarding permit."

The second part of that sentence was directed at the middle-aged man allowing people to board the ship.

"Eh? No, but... she's —"

"Don't worry. I can confirm that she was his slave and I'll reform the slave contract once they're onboard."

"If that's the case, it's fine."

— In short, we finished the boarding procedures and were allowed on the ship.

"Lang-san, was that okay?"

"It's fine. I've actually hired this ship for the time being, so they really can't disobey

me.”

“I see. If that’s so, thank you for allowing us onboard.”

“No need to thank me. Caring for your customers after the deal is done is also an important part of any business. There are several things I’d like to ask you, are you okay with having dinner together a little while later?”

“That’s...”

I was unsure of what to say. I didn’t want to so easily reveal to him that Claudia died and I managed to learn Resurrection to bring her back to life...

“You don’t need to be worried. I don’t have any ulterior motives; I just wish to speak with you. I won’t force you to speak with me if you don’t want to.”

“If that’s the case, I’d be glad to eat with you.”

We need to meet later anyway to reform the slave contract. I don’t see why there would be any harm in eating together as well.

I was told to meet with him ‘...as soon as possible...’ once the ship departed.

Shortly after Lang left, the ship raised its sails and began to leave port. Our connection to Gran Island was cut off. In other words, it’s just us — we’ve entered a closed circle. *(TN: A closed circle in this context just means that they [Claudia and Yuzuki] have entered a situation where there is no turning back/escape)*

It’s impossible for Rose or her escort to board this ship now.

I could finally feel relieved. I stood by Claudia as we moved to the guardrail along the side of the ship. I leaned against it and looked back in the direction of the island slowly fading into the distance.

“...many things happened, but I can finally say goodbye to that island.”

I felt a little sad parting ways with Rose, but she’s a Yandere and there’s nothing I can do to change that.

Maybe someday, if I'm able to remove the Feminist skill, I'll return to see Rose again.

"...hey, Master. What are we going to do now?"

"Hmm~ I wonder. I'd like to relax for the time being... but eventually I'd like to try making clothes."

"Why do you like clothing so much? Even with this skirt, you managed to skillfully redesign it."

"Well, I gave up many things in my life, but tailoring was something I was always fond of ever since I was a child."

"Really?"

For some reason, Claudia looked surprised.

"...why are you so surprised?"

"No, it's just that, well... my parents actually own a tailoring shop."

"...seriously?"

"I'm completely serious. However, it was poorly managed for some time, so I'm not sure if their shop is still open..."

While leaning against the rail, Claudia's bluish silver hair was blowing in the wind. For some reason, that image of her looked incredibly lonely to me.

"...and that's why you became a slave?"

"Yes, they sold me to repay the debt our family owed. That's not to say they forced me into slavery. I volunteered to help my parents out."

"I see..."

I'm not sure how I feel about that. I feel like she should value herself more, but I've never been in her situation before.

“If your parents own a tailoring store, you should have some knowledge too, right? If I wanted to work with clothing, would you help me?”

“Because I am your slave, Master, I can’t refuse, but... I’d be happy to help you. I can sew a little bit...”

Oh, she’s also able to sew.

To be honest... I’d rather Claudia model for me.

“...why do I feel like you’re thinking about something erotic, Master?”

“Well... I can’t deny that.”

I imagined her wearing a pure and innocent dress, and then I pictured her wearing something indecent and erotic.

Watching Claudia wear those clothes while feeling embarrassed would be amazing. I feel like I could spend the rest of my life doing that.

“...Master is perverted. Still, I’d be happy helping you make clothing from now on. So... please keep me by your side from now on.”

Her bluish silver hair was blowing in the wind as she showed a cute smile. From the bottom of my heart, I wanted to spend the rest of my life with Claudia.

“...that’s right. We’ll start sewing our own clothing and continue to improve. We’ll stay together forever.”

“It’s a promise. Once we get to shore we should look into opening our own shop together.”

“Oi, you’re looking too far into the future. We still need to save up enough to be able to open up our own shop.”

“If you need money, would you like me to become an investor?”

“Thanks for the offer, but...”

Our own little dream world that we had created quickly collapsed. Claudia looked over my shoulder and her eyes widened in shock.

...eh, what's wrong? Claudia is looking at something... behind me? I turned around to look and saw Rose wearing her usual black Gothic dress.

“Ro-Roro-Rose!?”

“That's right, Yuzuki onii-san.”

Rose was showing an innocent and cute smile — no, she's a violent Yandere. Even if she appears to be innocent she's anything but harmless. I suddenly became conscious that my face was still covered in shock.

“...what are you doing here, Rose?”

“Isn't it obvious? I came here to get you, Yuzuki onii-san ~”

“That's not what I'm asking. What are you doing on this ship!?”

“That's what you're worried about? Of course, I was able to see through your plan, Yuzuki onii-san... rather, I'd like to be able to say that. As for why I'm here then, there are a few reasons.”

As Rose said this, she turned her eyes to Claudia.

“It really is amazing. You only recently registered as an adventurer yet you were able to bring Claudia back to life, you also managed to raise your adventurer rank at the same time so you could escape by ship.”

“That was all really just a... coincidence...”

I was supposed to bring Claudia back within twenty-four hours.

I didn't even have time to come up with a plan to escape as I was desperately trying to revive her. It just so happened that by reviving her in the way that I did, I also managed to increase my rank in the Guild.

“Still, how did you find out we were on this ship?”

“You still don’t understand? How do you think I know that you registered as an adventurer or that your rank just increased?”

“Eh, what... no way!?”

“That’s right. Yuzuki onii-san, remember when you said you ‘drifted here?’ I assumed that if you wanted to leave this island you’d have to register at a guild in a nearby town.”

“I see... so you found where I was registered?”

“Yes after investigating in several towns. I wasn’t sure at first because you changed your name, but I heard that an adventurer with the SSS rank skill ‘To Be Loved To Death By Yanderes’ registered in Bandol. I just knew it had to be you, onii-san.”

“...ah.”

I finally understood. I was registered under the name ‘Minase’ at the guild. Yet, Sylphy suddenly started calling me ‘Yuzuki-kun’ and I never picked up on that change.

In other words, at some point, someone revealed my name to her.

“Sylphy...”

“Yeah. That onee-san had a message for you, ‘Yuzuki-kun is a necessary member of the Guild so he absolutely cannot be allowed to leave the island.’”

“...”

Rather than fighting amongst one another over who ‘owns’ me, they had a mutual interest in keeping me on this island. Actually, I’m not even sure if Rose knows about Sylphy’s feelings towards me...

“So, will you be a good boy and return peacefully with me to Gran Island?”

A gothic lolita smiling innocently. She looks cute, but... if I fall for her smile I know I’ll end up locked in a room for the rest of my life.

— So, I'll activate my ultimate weapon!

"Claudia, it's your time to shine!"

I hid behind Claudia's back.

Rose stared at me silently and Claudia remained silent as well.

"...Yuzuki onii-san, whatever may be happening... that's just a little much..."

"She's right, Master. No matter what you're thinking, you're asking too much of me."

Something changed in the atmosphere and now they were both staring at me with disdain. Two beautiful girls staring at me like I'm the most pathetic thing they've ever seen. I could feel my pride take a heavy blow.

But I can't give up yet! As long as there's a chance we can get out of here I can't give up
— I'll support Claudia!

"You'll be fine, Claudia. The curse on your body has been removed so all of your skills have increased in rank! As you are now, I'm sure you can defeat her!"

"I told you it's impossible. I don't remember clearly, but isn't Rose-sama the one that saved Master and me? She defeated those three women like it was nothing."

"Don't give up yet! Remember, you're stronger than before! You can do it!"

"No, that's... even if my skills have returned to their original ranks, I don't have any combat skills. Besides, Rose-sama saved us."

"...so, it's impossible?"

"It's impossible."

"Impossible..."

My plan failed.

Chapter 4-3

Surrounded on All Sides

The second I saw Rose on the same ship as us, I knew my fate was decided. As things are, I'll be immediately brought back to the Brad mansion.

...no, couldn't I still try running away?

We're on a ship that is a closed circle. If I were to try to run away from her while still on this ship, I'm sure I'd be dead before we even made it to our destination.

Well... even if I just give up now, the result will be the same. In any case, there's only one thing I can think of. So, I looked straight at Rose.

"Rose."

"Yes? Why do you look so serious all of a sudden?"

"Show me your status window."

"...eh? My status window? I don't mind, but..."

She probably didn't mind because I did this before. Rose let her guard down and opened her window for me.

As soon as her status window was opened, I placed myself between her and her window and started frantically stroking it. At the same time, Rose let out a cute, "Hyan!?"

"Y-Yuzuki onii-san, wh-what did you just do to me?"

"What do you mean? I haven't done anything."

"Liar. Just now, my body started aching, umm..."

Her voice gradually trailed off. Actually, I've turned my back to Rose so, as far as she knows, it's impossible for me to be doing anything to her body.

...well, it's possible for me to mess with her using her status window, but Rose doesn't know that.

That being said, I began touching her status window once more.

I began slowly this time as to not surprise Rose... and, slowly, I began to move my hand over her entire status window.

“Hya~... ahn. Ha~... kuu... n~... hya~”

Rose let out several sweet moans.

While stroking her status window with one hand, I turned to look at her with an innocent expression on my face.

“...Rose, your face is so red... is something wrong?”

“Fueh~!? T-That's — ahn~, i-it's nothing. Hya~... ah... n~~~”

Rose was being overwhelmed by the feeling of every inch of her body being attacked.

Because Rose doesn't know that I'm the one causing her to feel like this, she feels embarrassed and is trying to hide how good she feels.

She's biting her lip to suppress her sweet moans and her entire body is trembling.



“Hya — n~ W-Why... this feeling. W-When Yuzuki onii-san touches my status window it feels amazing... hya~!”

...she’s pretty sharp.

Even if she’s noticed, I doubt she’ll be able to convince herself that’s why. Rather, I won’t give her that chance. And I started rubbing her status window even faster.

“Hya~ ... fu... fu... ahn. A-Anyway, Yuzuki onii-san, you should know you can’t... hya... you can’t escape.”

“...hmm, Rose are you coming?”

“Fueh!? Cumming!? Why would you ask that!?”

“No, I was just wondering how you managed to come on this ship.” *(TN: These past few sentences and the next few lines of dialogue had/have a play on words in Japanese. Coming/Cumming. Doesn’t work quite as well in English)*

“Ah, the ship, right. I’m the daughter of the Countess. All I had to do was mention my name and I was allowed onboard.”

She’s really struggling to hold herself back now. She’s constantly rubbing in between her legs. She’s making really perverted sounds. Because she’s wearing a skirt, it’s getting soaked from her rubbing her crotch. Her entire body is trembling and it looks like she’s going to collapse at any moment.

“I didn’t think coming would be so easy for you. It’s like just knowing I’m here caused you to come right away.”

“Of course I’d come here to stop Yuzuki onii-san... ahn — wait, o-onii-san, you really are doing something to me aren’t you!? Does it have something to do with my status wind- hya!?”

I really couldn’t allow her to figure out what I was doing to her.

I noticed that Rose was attempting to close her status window... but she was too late. I started stroking her status window even faster.

“Wh-What’s going on... hya~ this isn’t good. Ah... ah... ahnn~. E-Even though I’m in public I can’t — Ah... hnnn~!”

Rose let out a muffled scream and collapsed to the ground. After that, I quietly grabbed onto Claudia’s hand.

“...eh?”

Claudia was confused but I quickly covered her mouth and motioned for us to run.

“W-wait, Master!? Are you really going to leave Rose like that!? No matter what’s happening isn’t that a little much!?”

“I know it was terrible of me, but we really didn’t have many options.”

I looked back while we were running to see that red-headed swordswoman and other guards rush to Rose’s aid.

So, Rose will be okay, but, at the same time, I realized that we wouldn’t be okay.

“We have to find somewhere to hide!”

We followed a staircase below deck and found a hallway full of doors on either side.

The first place I thought of was... one of the cabins. No, if we enter a cabin with other passengers inside we won’t be able to hide.

If we hope to escape, then... the cargo hold? Or maybe I should find Lang and explain the situation to him and hope that he agrees to hide us.

As I was considering our options, I could hear the sound of the door leading to the staircase opening above us.

“Mou~, Yuzuki onii-san is so stupid! Do you know how embarrassing that was!?”

Rose’s sad and angry voice could be heard echoing out from the stairwell behind us. She’s clearly angry. If she manages to catch us I’ll definitely reach the bad end, so my only choice is to escape.

I decided against going down the corridor to any of the cabins and instead decided to throw one of my shirts down the hall and turned back to hide underneath the staircase Rose would be coming down.

My hope is that Rose will think I entered one of the cabins and, while she's inside one of them looking for us, we can escape up the staircase and find somewhere else to hide.

As we held our breath we waited as the sounds of rushing footsteps could be heard above us.

"Hmm, this shirt is... *sniff* it must be Yuzuki onii-san."

Why does she know my smell!?

Calm down. There was a chance that Rose would check under the stairs if she didn't notice my shirt, but now that she's seen it she's sure to check inside one of the cabins.

"...hmm~ still, Yuzuki onii-san's freshest smell is coming from... the stairs. So that means Yuzuki onii-san is hiding under the stairs!"

I couldn't stop myself from gasping after hearing her words. Rose was staring straight into my eyes from in front of the stairs.

"How can you possibly know that!?"

"Fufu~, you tried to throw me off with this shirt covered in your smell, but of course I wouldn't fall for that. I can find onii-san's scent wherever you hide."

"What kind of strange ability is that!?"

I wanted to think that Rose simply knew where I was the entire time and was just humouring me by going over to my shirt, but now she's talking about the freshness of my smell. Does that mean my smell ferments over time? That's a disgusting thought.

I don't have time to waste thinking about this — we got up and ran around the corner of the hallway. From behind me, I could hear Rose yelling, "It's useless. Lili and the others are blocking the exits. You can't escape!"

Ah... our small closed circle has become even smaller.

Even worse —

“Fufu, onii-san’s smell is coming from this direction.”

“Why can you follow my scent!?”

Even if we’re able to run away, she’ll just follow my scent. Maybe I can stop and talk with her to create a chance for us to escape...

“Why do you think I know your scent so well? Don’t you remember us sweating in bed together?”

“-Bu!?”

I let out another shocked gasp and at the same time —

“Master, just now... what did she mean?”

I could hear Claudia’s cold voice coming from my side and a strong pressure coming from that direction at the same time. I immediately fell silent. I could feel a cold sweat all over my body.

However, as I was still silent, Claudia changed her gaze towards Rose.

“Rose-sama, what did you mean by what you just said?”

“Oh, what could you possibly be imagining? Maybe Yuzuki onii-san and I having sex over and over again?”

“...is this true, Master?”

Claudia’s scornful stare was incredibly painful.

Before I even knew what was happening, I had somehow managed to make Claudia into an enemy as well.

Will this be okay? Is Claudia going to turn into a Yandere? Suddenly, she feels like her

Master cheated on her — not good.

“...Master?”

“No, that’s, umm... i-it’s a misunderstanding. I mean, it is true that we did it.”

“...it’s true, is it?”

“N-No, I mean, umm, it was only one time!”

“...so, it’s true that you did it once with her, right?”

“N-N-No, you’re misunderstanding! It was when I was imprisoned in a room! Besides, she removed my limbs and I couldn’t even fight back! I was basically raped!”

It really wasn’t my fault! I’m the victim here! I can only beg for Claudia’s mercy.

“That’s not right, Yuzuki onii-san. Didn’t you ask me, again and again, to keep moving on my own because you couldn’t?”

With impeccable timing, Rose, who had remained silent up until now, suddenly decided to chime in.

It looks like she’s reminiscing about that day. Her eyes were halfway closed, and she was pressing her hand against her cheek while smiling.

It’s the smiling face of a girl that’s gone into full Yandere mode.

And —

“Hee~... so that’s how it is~”

The girl that was standing next to me was smiling while clearly furious.

...this is bad. This is seriously bad. There’s nothing I can do to stop it at this point. Because I really don’t have any excuse for what happened with Rose.

“No, that’s not... will you listen to what I have to say?”

“Don’t worry. I understand completely, Master.”

“R-Really?”

“Of course. You like being tied up and raped by girls, right?”

“How did you come to that conclusion!?”

“You don’t have to hide it from me. I can also grant you that wish.”

“I told you, that’s not it!... wait, you’re saying it will come true!?”

“But, I don’t think I can safely remove your arms and legs... could you do that yourself? If so, once you’ve become a daruma, I’ll be sure to love you a lot.”

“No, like I’m trying to say... well... umm...”

— and I ran away.

Chapter 4-4

The Real Enemy...

I was running from the Yandere Rose and the incensed Claudia.

I was desperate.

I don't have any choice but to keep on running.

But, even though this world has magic, the technology level is only around that of medieval Europe. In other words, this ship isn't that large. Not long after I started running, I had reached the very bottom of the ship and was now in the cargo hold.

"W-Where can I hide!?"

I looked around at the cargo hold desperately trying to find somewhere to hide.

"-hnn~? Nn -!"

Suddenly, I could hear several small moans. When I looked around the cargo hold, I could tell the voice was coming from within some of the luggage.

"...is... is someone there?"

I timidly removed the cloth that was covering whatever was making this noise. Underneath it — there was a small cage. And inside, there were five girls chained together wearing tattered clothing.

"Umm... a-are you slaves?"

Right. Lang is a slave dealer so he must be taking these slaves to sell outside of the island. Thinking this, I tried to put the cloth back over the cage.

"Nnn! Nnnn!"

The girls all started making noise at the same time.

“...umm, are you trying to say something?”

Once I asked this, all of them started vigorously shaking their heads up and down.

They clearly have something to say... but what should I do? They're all technically the property of Lang so I don't know if I should remove their gags without his permission...

— Wait.

“You're all slaves, right?”

“Nn! Nnnnn!”

They all shook their heads no immediately. If that's the case — I was then reminded of what Sylphy told me. She told me that there have been a lot of kidnappings lately.

“By chance, were you all kidnapped...?”

They all acknowledged that this was the case. I put my hands through the bars of the cage and removed the gag on the dog-eared girl in the front.

“Help us! We were kidnapped by some strange people!”

“That's... of course I want to help you if that's true, but do you have any proof?”

“...umm, my name is Lana. I'm a D rank adventurer, but I can't prove that to you. They took my plate, umm... I was asked by the Guild to investigate the recent kidnappings.”

“Hmm...”

She knows about the recent kidnappings. She could obviously just be lying about being a guild member, but... I don't think she is.

“...Yuzuki onii-san, have you finally stopped running?”

“...was I finally able to corner you, Master?”

I could hear the voices of Rose and Claudia. When I turned around, I was glad to see them standing there.

“We need to call a temporary truce. These girls have been kidnapped — “

“Yuzuki onii-san, are you trying to fool me again?”

“Oh, Master, do you need to be punished for playing with a girl’s heart?”

“Absolutely not! I’m being serious!”

“ — what’s all this commotion down here?”

Suddenly, another set of footsteps could be heard approaching us from the opposite side of the cargo hold. Behind Rose, a number of men, including Lang, appeared from the entrance of the cargo hold.

“What are you all doing here? This place is off limits to anyone who isn’t a member of the crew.”

“Ah, I’m sorry about this. Once I capture Yuzuki onii-san, I’ll leave right away.”

Rose immediately transitioned into her ‘daughter of the Countess’ mode.

“All of you, move away from there this instant!”

Lang did say he hired this ship and it’s crew. If they really were kidnapped, there’s no chance he’s not involved.

The moment Lang said this, a large man walked towards me and prepared to attack. The moment I noticed this, I pulled my long sword out from within my item box and started to slash at the man’s stomach.

However —

“Don’t move!”

Lang shouted this.

I stopped my attack and looked in his direction and saw two men moving behind Claudia and Rose.

“What are you doing!?”

“Eh, eh, what’s happening!?”

Rose let out a voice filled with anger while Claudia sounded confused. The two men forced daggers against their necks and forced them to remain silent.

“Yuzuki-san, please don’t move from there.”

Lang looked at me with a vulgar smile on his face.

“...are you the one that kidnapped these girls?”

“Yes, I am the one that took them. After all, I am a slave trader. I have to do what I can to keep my inventory up.”

Lang said this as if we were talking about products, not people.

“You kidnapped these people!? You’re only allowed to sell people as slaves when they’ve committed a crime or when they or their family sold them to you. You’re not allowed to treat someone you’ve kidnapped as your property!”

“...oh? And who are you to be telling me this?”

“I am Rose Brad! The daughter of the Countess that rules over this island! Now that you understand that, you must release us at once! If you choose not to, I’ll make sure that you’re punished in the most painful way possible!”

She spoke in a dignified manner. Lang’s only response was to laugh at her.

“Why are you laughing!?”

“Ah, well, I was just thinking how great my luck must be. To think that both of the targets that I had finally given up on would fall into my lap like this... it was completely unexpected.”

“Prey you gave up on... you can’t mean!?”

Rose opened her eyes wide.

“Have you finally realized? The people that attacked your carriage were sent by me. But, of course, I didn’t leave any evidence to link them back to me.”

“...I see. You’re the mastermind behind the recent attacks in the Brad family’s territory. On the honour of the Brad family name, I won’t let you get away with this any longer!”

“And how do you suppose you’ll stop me?”

“My knight escort is on this ship. Don’t even think it will be possible for you to escape them!”

“Oh my, thank you for letting me know. Not only can we take both of you hostage, I’ll also be able to increase my inventory even more.”

“Kuh, who do you think you are!? You think I’ll let you!?”

Rose tried to struggle against the man holding her, but she couldn’t do much to break free of the man’s grasp.

I changed my focus to Lang.

“I want to ask you one thing...”

“And what could that be?”

“Just now you said you gave up on two targets, right? But Claudia was already your slave, are you trying to say...”

“Oh, you noticed. You’re quite sharp. Yes, it was I that started the fire in the slaver’s shop that Claudia was first held in. I had planned to take her away from that bastard, but... sadly things didn’t go exactly how I planned.”

Exactly as he planned? Is he talking about Claudia’s curse? He must’ve planned on removing her burns once he bought her.

“But why did you want Claudia so badly?”

“That’s because... even if you clearly have little chance of escaping, I’m under no obligation to reveal everything to you.”

“I see...”

I was hoping he’d be just as stupid as most villains and reveal his entire plan to me.

...it can’t be helped. I can’t question him now while those two are being held hostage. I need to figure out a way for us to escape this situation before I can find out what he’s planning.

“Do you think I’ll let a man like you continue living in the Brad family’s territory!?”

Rose suddenly began to form a magic circle beneath her feet — but

“Did you really think I’d let you!?”

“Ah — !”

The man restraining Rose violently twisted her arms and cancelled out her magic. The man holding her began to laugh as he saw her face distorted in pain.

“Kuku, this blonde girl is something else. She smells amazing.”

“This girl here is quite impressive herself. Where did you get such bold clothing?”

The man holding Rose ran his nose along her neck and breathed in deep. While the man restraining Claudia was staring straight down her exposed cleavage.

“Stop! If you do anything to them I’ll kill you all!”

I couldn’t hold myself back and yelled this at them, but —

“That’s right. The only person that can do perverted things to me is Yuzuki onii-san.”

“It’s the same for me. Only my Master is allowed to touch me in perverted ways.”

Their responses troubled me.

“Umm... just now, that’s not really what I was talking about... a-anyway, I won’t allow you to do anything to them.”

The two men restraining Rose and Claudia got angry when it seemed like we were ignoring them.

“Who does this little brat think he is!? How do you think you’d be able to please these women when you’re still just a kid?”

“Like I said, that’s not what I’m talking about. I’m telling you to release them!”

“You just keep boasting about how you were able to do whatever you please to these girls! While it’s been so long since I’ve even touched a woman! I’ll kill you right now! If you try to resist, I’ll kill these girls!”

It seems they’ve both reached their boiling points.

Obviously, they don’t know that Rose cut off my arms and legs before basically raping me, but... I feel like even if I were to tell them that they wouldn’t change their minds.

More importantly, I need to avoid angering them any further.

No matter what happens, I can’t have them killed. If they’re both killed at the same time, I won’t be able to do anything about it.

I need to calm them down and speak with them rationally.

Although, I said that...

“Yuzuki onii-san, I’d never allow such unpopular men to lay a hand on me. Don’t worry about me and kill them already!”

“She’s right, Master! I don’t like being touched by any man that isn’t my Master. I don’t care what happens to me, so just take care of them!”

...neither of them are helping.

Both of these men looked incensed after hearing these cruel words from two beautiful girls.

“Both of you just calm down. Why are you acting like we could so easily end all of their lives right here and now? Don’t you feel bad for him? Do you understand, Yuzuki-kun?”

The two men nodded towards Lang and they all looked at me... even though I hated it, I had to nod and basically admit that he was in complete control of our lives right now.

“Now that we’re both on the same page, you should try to calm down a bit. I can’t let you two do whatever you please to those two girls, but if you work hard for me you’ll have enough money to afford a slave of your own.”

...is he trying to calm them down as well? I think that may have been the final thing they needed to take their minds off Rose and Claudia.

“Buy a slave... it would be like an all-you-can-eat buffet... *gulp*”

Yep, that did it.

“Now then, will you surrender, Yuzuki-kun?”

“...and if I refuse?”

“Then I won’t be able to guarantee your safety or the safety of those girls.”

“...of course.”

If we were to escape, it would be revealed that he’s the mastermind behind all of the kidnappings on Gran Island. He’d do anything to ensure we keep our mouths shut.

Due to my Feminist ability, I wasn’t able to fight back against Rose, but that doesn’t apply to this situation. Lang and his two enforcers are all men.

If I carefully consider my options here, I should be able to get us out of this situation.

...should I use Thunderburst to disable everyone? It should only affect hostiles, but... those two men are holding on to Rose and Claudia.

If it was just an electrical shock I don't think it would be directly transferred from the men to Rose and Claudia. However, Thunderburst is magical. The only reason I'm not damaged by it is that I'm in the centre of the spell.

It should be okay though... just to be sure, I checked the details of the skill once more. It said, "The spell will only deal damage to creatures within range that consider the user hostile or that the user considers hostile."

— It won't hurt anyone Yuzuki-kun considers to be an ally. This popped up in my log window.

Medea-nee... she's watching me like normal.

Anyway, if that's the case, I don't need to be worried. I can knock them all out right away.

"Tell me, will you surrender? If you do, I guarantee you won't be killed on this ship. On top of that, I'll make sure that I sell you off to someone that will treat you well enough."

"...I'd rather we not end up as slaves."

Now, I should go over my strategy before I actually try to attack them.

If I use Thunderburst with the added power of Goddess Medea's Blessing, I should be able to take them all out, but... the magic formation would be a dead giveaway.

It would take approximately ten seconds to be ready to cast Thunderburst. During that time there'd be a very obvious, bright and glowing magic circle beneath my feet. The second I try to use any magic, they'll know.

I wish there was a way around it... wait, what about No Chant?

In exchange for being able to use magic without saying anything, the time it takes to cast magic is increased. That's completely useless in a situation like this.

But — based off all other skills I've ranked up past rank E, the skills will become even more useful, not just more powerful, the higher their rank is. Considering that, it should be possible... I looked at the details for No Chant.

At rank E, the light of the magic circle darkens to the point that it would hardly be visible during the daytime.

Right now, we're at the bottom of the ship. However, it's not completely dark due to a magic crystal that's being used to provide a good amount of light. It's not light enough that the dimmed magic circle wouldn't be visible at all, but if I'm able to distract them I think I could get away with using magic.

And the SP cost is — 400. Since I never used the SP I got for killing those five bosses, I instantly ranked up No Chant to E.

I'm ready.

I don't want to kill them, but I'm also not going to hold back at all. I silently activated Goddess Medea's Blessing.

And, while still conversing with Lang, I began to cast Thunderburst...

System Message: Magic cannot be used due to the effects of the 'Feminist' skill.

...eh?

Chapter 4-5

The Ultimate Sacrifice for Victory

Claudia and Rose are being held hostage.

When I tried to use magic to attack the enemies around me I was told I was unable to use magic due to my Feminist skill.

Umm... what does that mean?

Is someone among Lang and his men actually a woman... no, no matter how I look at them, they're all men. What could it be? Is someone in the cage behind me considered to be one of Lang's underlings?

No, the spell description specifically says, "The spell will only deal damage to creatures within range that consider the user hostile or that the user considers hostile."

If that's the case, it doesn't matter if they are. Right now, I don't consider any of them to be hostile, and the spell doesn't affect people that may become hostile to me in the future.

Besides, for a spell to target someone that will become my enemy in the future is just ridiculous.

That could be used in so many different ways. The probability of such a convenient ability like that existing in this world is low.

In other words, there is a girl that is within range of Thunderburst that considers me to be an enemy.

Thinking this — I looked at Rose.

She definitely cares for me, but just a moment ago I was fleeing from her. Therefore... we could be considered to be enemies.

Obviously, the hostilities between Lang and I and Rose and I are astronomically different. I feel as if the spell system of this word can differentiate that.

Hey, are you watching me, Medea-nee!? I tried to reach her but there was no reply.

“...why are you suddenly so quiet? Don’t tell me you’re thinking about fighting us?”

“I’m not thinking about anything like that. I just want you to guarantee their safety.”

I tried to hold off Lang a little longer, but it’s becoming increasingly harder to buy more time.

Honestly, no matter what happens to me, I have to get Claudia and Rose to safety.

If I fail here, there’s nothing to guarantee that Rose and Claudia won’t be sold as slaves and used for sex. And, after signing their slave contracts, they wouldn’t even be able to resist.

So, I need to find a way to end this... but I wasn’t expecting to not be able to use Thunderburst.

...hmm, if this system is actually considering Rose to be an enemy, then I wonder if I can change that by trying to think about her as a friend.

Rose is an ally, Rose is cute, Rose is an ally, Rose is sexy... Thunderburst.

System Message: Magic cannot be used due to the effects of the ‘Feminist’ skill.

...still no good. I don’t think either Rose or myself want to hurt each other right now. Am I just not serious enough about it or is it just impossible to change how the system of this world defines an enemy based off of what I think about them?

If I had to decide... I’d say it’s the latter.

The system is completely objective — and by that I mean the system decides who is hostile to me based entirely on its own mechanics.

It’s to be expected. At least now I know, or at least I think I know, how the system decides who is an enemy.

If so, I can get around that system.

But... the price I'd have to pay is too much. It's something I don't want to do if possible, but I'm not seeing any other way of saving these two...

...it's no use. I'll just have to become indebted to Rose.

"How long do you intend to remain silent? Throw down your weapons and surrender. If you choose not to obey, well, I really don't even want to think about what my men will do to your friends. Do you understand!?"

Lang's patience was running thin.

"Sorry. I've finally decided."

"Decided?... what have you decided? — If he tries anything kill those two immediately!"

Lang barked these orders out to his men.

"Calm down, it's nothing like that, but, in a way, it's something even worse than that."

"...what are you talking about? Have you gone mad from being in this tense situation?"

"No, you're wrong... I've decided... on Rose!"

I looked straight at Rose.

"Rose, you love me, right?"

"Eh? Of course, but..."

I can tell by the look on her face that she doesn't understand what I'm saying, but I continued on regardless.

"If that's true, then would you do anything for me?"

"...yes. I've prepared myself already. If Yuzuki onii-san can only save one of us then I already know I won't be the one chosen."

...is she thinking about my Resurrection skill?

Rose thinks that I'll abandon her if they both die at the same time.

But... that's just a misunderstanding.

I hate Yanderes. All of them just ignore my feelings and try to force me into doing whatever they want. I hate it.

But... Rose is different.

That may be an option to save Claudia, but I would never sacrifice Rose like that.

If Rose was the same as any other yandere she would never be okay with me saving Claudia over her. Besides, Rose was the first person I met in this world; I could never abandon her.

So —

“Don't worry. It's nothing sad like that.”

“...really? If not, then what is it?”

I can understand why she'd be confused. Towards the confused Rose, I declared loudly —

“ — Rose, become my slave!”

The moment I said this, Lang, Rose, and Claudia all looked dumbfounded.

I can understand why.

I think anyone would react the same way to hearing me yell that out.

The only way I can see of saving both Rose and Claudia is for me to use Thunderburst to knock out the two men restraining them, and the only way for me to do that is to find a way to change the hostile relationship between Rose and myself.

Under normal circumstances, this could be resolved by just becoming friends with one another.

But Rose's Yandere love for me is at max. No matter what I do to become friends with her now, I don't think I'd be able to get through her Yandere personality right now.

So, I originally thought about saying... Rose, become my lover! I don't even want to think about what would happen if I were to say that to her.

If I were to do that I'd just make Rose's Yandere stat even worse. If I do it this way, not only will I be in control, I'll be able to restrict what Rose does.

And so... the best option for me here is to make Rose my slave.

To be honest, I don't want to force her to do anything against her will.

But... it can't be helped, right? If you had to choose between controlling the life of a girl or having your life controlled by that girl, well... the choice is obvious, right?

"Like I said, be my slave."

I know I'm saying something completely ridiculous. Rose just looked at me blankly before tilting her head.

"Umm... if I become your slave, Yuzuki onii-san, will you be able to love me?"

"Eh?"

"You'll love me more than ever before? Even more than the night we spent together?"

"...eh?"

What is she talking about?

"I-I don't think now is the best time to talk about this."

"Yuzuki onii-san was the one that asked me."

...that's true.

What should I do? If I go through with this, there's no turning back, and Lang isn't going to wait much longer. I have to decide now.

Aaah, damn it! I get it! I just have to say it and get it over with!

"I promise! If you become my slave, I'll love you and take care of you. I'll love you even more than that night, so become my slave!"

"Do you promise to love me whenever I ask for it?"

"Yeah, I promise."

"Alright. I'll become Yuzuki onii-san's sex slave."

When did I ever say sex slave!?

Even while I was thinking this I could feel the hostile relationship between Rose and me change. I definitely feel like I can use Thunderburst now.

I'll just have to clear up that misunderstanding once we get out of here.

"Do you expect me to just stand here and listen to this ridiculousness?"

Lang is clearly done waiting for me to make my decision.

Well, I can understand why he's ready for this situation to be over. He caught the people that found out about all of his crimes and thought he'd be able to get rid of them, but then one of the people he captured suddenly confessed to a girl right in front of him.

However —

"There was a reason behind this. This... was necessary."

I paid a big price, but, with this, the hostile relationship between Rose and I has ended. And now, I can finally defeat Lang and his henchmen.

A broad grin floated across my face as I activated Thunderburst —

System Message: Magic cannot be used due to the effects of the 'Feminist' skill.

What is going oooooonnnnnnnnnnnnnn!?

No, this situation is just too strange, right!? I've definitely ended the hostile relationship between Rose and me! Is it like I thought before? Did I not believe my own words enough? No, I was completely honest with my feelings!

Medea-nee! Your system is bugged!

I screamed out in my mind, angry at the situation this stupid system has kept me in. Suddenly, a voice as cold as ice cut through the rather tense atmosphere that had filled the room.

"...Master, what exactly did that mean?"

Claudia's voice was like a knife cutting into my flesh. Just the sound of her voice caused chills to run down my spine.

"C-Claudia?"

"Did you spend a passionate night with Rose-sama?"

"Ugh. Th-That was just an act of God!"

"...oh, is that so? An act of God..."

"Y-Yeah, that's right."

"I understand. I believe you."

Claudia looked more than just upset, so I'm relieved that she believed me.

"But — what did you say earlier?"

"Earlier... no, Claudia, this really isn't the time to be thinking about things like that."

"...Master, what was it you said? You said we'd stay together forever, didn't you?"

“I... I did say that, but –”

“Then, why are you trying to make Rose-sama your slave!? Did you get bored with me!? Even after you tortured me in the inn until I passed out!”

“Wha –!? C-Claudia!?”

Why is she saying that when we’re in this situation!? Rose looks completely stunned, and why do those two men have black aura’s suddenly surrounding them!?

“Idiot! Master is a traitor! Sexual deviant! Just die!”

“Wai — just calm down. Don’t you realize you’re overreacting!?... wait, no way, have you become a Yandere!?”

“Absolutely not! This is the anger of a woman that’s been betrayed!”

“...I see.”

I thought about everything I said to Rose once more... I could definitely understand why Claudia would feel betrayed. Even if she isn’t Yandere right now, I could see her stabbing me nonetheless.

Still, I definitely feel like she’s overreacting...

...overreacting? I did activate Goddess Medea’s Blessing earlier. Did that cause her to become like this...?

...n-no, that only affects allies. If Claudia considers me an enemy right now, Euphoria shouldn’t be affecting her... I’ll check the skill details once more just to be sure.

“The spirit of anyone the user considers an ally will be raised.”

Aaaahhhhh! The description is slightly different than Thunderburst! Even though right now Claudia and I are technically in a hostile relationship, I still consider her an ally and the same goes for how Claudia feels about me.

“Master, are you listening to me?”

“ — Yes!?”

“If you are, then you should make me your sex slave and order me to do perverted things!”

“Why would you want that!?”

“Because, I know you’ll cheat if you’re left alone, Master! That’s why I’ll be the one to m-m-manage your sexual desires!”

“Wha-!? W-What did you just say!? You just need to calm down a little. Besides, you’d never need to do anything like that for me...”

“...Master?”

She’s scaring me. She said she hasn’t become a Yandere but the way she’s behaving is even scarier than a Yandere. I don’t think I’ll be able to resist her.

“Aaaaaaahhhh, damn it! I understand, okay? I promise!”

“Really? The same things you promised to do to Rose-sama you’ll do to me?”

“I will, I’ll do it! I’ll do it all night long if I have to!”

“Ehehe~, then I’ll forgive you.”

— Again, I could feel the hostile relationship between Claudia and me end. This time... this time for sure I can activate Thunderburst.

“Seriously, what is going on? This entire time you’ve been speaking nonsense.”

I don’t even know how many times Lang has said this now. I did my best to hold back the anger I was feeling towards him.

“Everything you’ve said to me since the beginning was a lie! What’s with this ridiculous conversation you’ve been having!? Do you understand!?”

“Huh? No, well... I really don’t understand what you mean...”

“Then, I’ll just have to put it into words that you can understand! I want to live in peace! All I want is a peaceful and slow life! You said this to me, right!? Nevertheless, you’re here in front of me making these two girls into your sex slaves! Do you know how angry that makes me!?”

With that, Lang’s angry outburst was complete.

Anyway, Lang is dumbfounded by his perceived change in my behaviour. In other words, he’s confused about the situation and I should use that confusion to begin channelling Thunderburst. The magic formation began to form beneath me.

“Then, allow me to share my own anger with you!”

I put all of the anger and sadness that Lang had caused me into Thunderburst and was finally able to unleash it.

Epilogue

Even in a Different World, I'm Being Loved to Death by Yanderes

— The Thunderburst fueled by my own anger quickly knocked out Lang and both of his men. As soon as Rose was free, she made her way back to the deck of the ship and, along with the help of her knight escort, took control of the ship.

We accidentally managed to take down the organization that had been kidnapping women and children.

But... the price I had to pay was too high.

A silver-haired pure looking girl with emerald green eyes that could suck you in. Even worse than that, the imouto-like blonde twin-tailed girl with strange eyes that are both blue and gold coloured. I was brought to a room by Claudia and Rose and tied to a bed.

"...so, umm, what exactly are you planning on doing to me?"

"Fufu~, isn't that obvious? Now that I've become Yuzuki onii-san's sex slave, I have to do my best to satisfy your urges as soon as possible. Besides, I've been patiently waiting ever since we took control of the ship."

"When did you become my sex slave!?!"

"Eh? Yuzuki onii-san asked me to be your sex slave and obey all your perverted commands."

"...that's somewhat true."

Why did I say something like that?

Right, I didn't really have any choice.

“Now then...”

Rose lifted her skirt and got on top of me in a cowgirl position. By raising her skirt up to her waist, what would normally be covered by it was now lit up by the light in the room.

I could see her love juices overflowing from between her legs, and underneath her skirt, she wasn't wearing anything.

“– why aren't you wearing any?”

“That's because, Yuzuki onii-san, you said you prefer it when I don't wear any.”

“Uh...”

Is she talking about the time I tried to escape from the mansion?

Does... does that mean she hasn't been wearing any since that time?

Gulp

No, I shouldn't be gulping right now.

“Just calm down for a moment! In the first place, Rose, you became my sex slave, not the other way around.”

“That's true, but... I don't see your point.”

“Well, isn't it obvious? I never asked you to do anything so why are you?”

“Why? Because I am Yuzuki onii-san's sex slave. I'll follow all of your perverted commands but I never said I wouldn't ask you to do things I want.”

“...”

I instantly looked up at the ceiling, resigned to my defeat.

Not because I agree with what Rose said — rather, she just reminded me that she's an

extreme Yandere.

...no, no, no, I'm definitely not being persuaded by her.

"Anyway, obey my orders and stop doing this right now!"

"I understand. But I'm just a horny slave, so if Yuuki onii-san isn't asking for it then I won't force you."

"Th-That's good then..."

Is it good though? I'm kind of reinforcing the idea that she's my sex slave.

...I just shouldn't think about it.

"Still... don't you want me, Yuzuki onii-san? Look how wet I've become just thinking about you. Don't you want to put it in me...?"

"That's..."

I swallowed the saliva that was pooling in my mouth.

She was grinding her uncovered body on my thigh.

I know that countless pleasures await me if I give in to her temptations. She's been desperately craving this ever since we were last together.

"Hey, Yuzuki onii-sa~n. My body is aching to have you inside me. I want you so bad. Yuzuki onii-san... don't you want me?"

Rose grinded against my leg even more. I can't help but imagine having sex with her. Just imagining the night we spent together almost caused me to give in.

But, Rose is in her extreme Yandere mode right now. It would probably worse if I don't give in, right?

"I want to put it in you and make you feel good! When we had sex before, I wasn't able to move properly and ever since that day I wanted to do it again so I could please you even more!"

— what am I saying!?

I quickly covered my mouth but it was far too late. Rose just looked down at me, smiling.

“I knew it. Even if you try to deny it, I know how you truly feel deep down inside.”

“What are you saying... no way!”

I rushed to open my status window and there it was...

Contract with Rose.

You'll desire the touch of Rose.

This was written there.

...and what is “You'll desire the touch of Rose” supposed to mean?

Well, now that I think about it, the day when Rose and I had sex my pleasure resistance increased by two. Just thinking back to that time she was riding on top of me, it's something I could never forget even if I wanted to!

Does this mean I'll be forced to commit suicide again!?

...wait, is that it? Does the contract Rose forced on me force me to give into my own desires. The contract takes priority over my own instincts.

T-That must be it.

If not, I don't know what it could mean. I looked around the room to find a way out and saw Claudia staring back at me... wait, Claudia should be on my side!

“Claudia, please help me!”

“Eh, I don't want to.”

“Why are you answering so quickly!? More importantly, why not!? You were yelling at me before saying I shouldn't cheat!”

“I’ve already forgiven Rose-sama after she’s helped us so much. Besides, didn’t I tell you I wanted you to do the same thing to me as you planned on doing to Rose?”

“Eh, no, that’s just... isn’t that just too strange!?”

I don’t even know where to start with what she just said.

Is she playing the sexual tsukkomi or something — wait, why is Rose taking my clothes off!?

No matter how much I struggled and tried to resist, I couldn’t do much with my hands and feet restrained. No, even if I wasn’t restrained, I can’t resist due to the effects of my Feminist skill.

Someone save me!

“Fufufu~, I enjoyed watching Rose-sama play with you. Thinking about what you’re going to do to me later has gotten me so... ha~an I got so wet too.”

“Don’t tell me that!”

“Haa~ haa~, Yuzuki onii-san’s smell is irresistible. I don’t think I can wait anymore. Yuzuki onii-san, you’re ready to go, right?”

“I’m not! I’m serious you two, calm down already! Both of you are too excited –”

Don’t tell me...

After knocking out Lang and his men and taking control of the ship, these two took me straight here. There really wasn’t much time between then and now. And that means...

Goddess Medea’s Blessing: Seven minutes remaining.

Euphoria +57%

Aaahhhh... Goddess Medea’s Blessing is still in effect — the Euphoria is still affecting all of us heavily!

“Both of you check your status windows! There’s an effect called Euphoria there! That’s why you’re both acting this way! Just wait seven more minutes and it will –”

“Before that time, I’ll just have to take this further so you can no longer back out! Don’t worry about anything, just leave it to me!”

“Me too! I’ll cooperate with you!”

“– uwaa!? It had the complete opposite effect!?”

...how did I end up in this situation? I just wanted to live a peaceful life with a girl that’s not Yandere.

This isn’t the life I wanted! This is nothing but an erotic life!

I can’t allow this to continue.

The only way I can see of removing the contract and waiting out the Euphoria timer is to kill myself. I’ll resurrect once the timer has ended and I’ll run away. I just need to activate Firebolt and target my neck.

“Firebolt.”

The magic circle began to form beneath me —

“I won’t let you!”

“Eh — what are you doing!?”

Claudia placed herself between the Firebolt and my head. I quickly canceled my spell before it could hit her.

“That should be my question to you, Master. Do you know how much it hurt to see you do that to yourself in the city?”

“I’m sure it hurt, but...”

I can’t really say much against that.

However —

“You’re willing to die, just so you can escape this room? Do you know how insulting that is to Rose and I, Master?”

“That’s definitely not the reason!”

“Then don’t try to take your life so quickly!”

“...yes.”

Although I don’t feel the same way as her, it is true that I’ve begun to take killing myself rather lightly. Claudia was still looking uneasy.

“...Master, do you hate us?”

“No, that’s... I didn’t say that...”

Of course Claudia and the Yandere Rose are cute. I may hate the Yandere part, but there’s no doubt that they’re both attractive women.

If I were to say that I’m not happy being in this situation, I’d be lying, but that doesn’t mean it’s okay for me to just go along with them.

“Master, you promised us... didn’t you?”

“It’s just, I think we should wait a little longer before doing something like this...”

After I said this, Claudia and Rose turned to each other. They were quietly whispering to each other for a few seconds before turning back to face me.

“Jeez, why are you hesitating at a time like this even though you’re such a perverted man?”

“...it’s just... I’m not that experienced yet.”

My first time sleeping with a girl that I like and it’s in a three-way... it’s just too strange. I know that these two won’t give up on the idea, so I can already tell how the rest of my life will go... it’s almost enough to make me hesitant about our future together.

“I understand. I’ll let you choose.”

“...you’ll let me choose?”

“Well, if you keep your promise, Master, there’s no need for us to be so forceful.”

“Umm, that sounds okay, but...”

That could work. I’d want to wait a little while longer, around a year or so — but before I could say anything, Claudia and Rose spoke.

“So, Master, will you love Rose-sama and I to death?”

“ — Yuzuki onii-san, do you promise to love Claudia and I to death?”

““– we’ll let you decide which one of us you like the best.””

The love of these two is almost too much for me to handle.

...ah, how did my wish of living an ordinary life become like this?

...even if I think back I can’t tell what went wrong. I don’t know but...

Claudia’s holding both of my hands and Rose is still riding on top of me. I can’t resist at all due to the effects of my Feminist skill.

And that’s why — even in a different world, I’m being loved to death by Yanderes.



Extra

Claudia's Character Introductions

It's nice to meet you, everyone.

In the last part, I ranked up from sex slave to becoming my master's master.

I'll be in charge of introducing each of the characters that appeared in the world of the Yandere Goddess. There shouldn't be any problem reading this if you haven't read the first volume yet, but it will spoil some stories about the characters.

Well then, let the introductions begin.

[Minase Yuzuki]

He has black hair and black eyes. He has average looks.

My master, the man who took my first time... I'm his companion.

In the future, I'm sure we'll be married with three children. I'll be his first wife... and he'll have another two wives, one of them will be Rose.

When I first met him, I thought, "He's just a young man that's been traumatized by Yanderes," but, when I think about the night Rose and I spent with him... he's truly a sexual beast.

Well... I really don't mind my master being like this.

The author really pushed the limits of an R-15 novel.

[Rose Brad]

A blonde girl with twin tails. She has heterochromatic eyes; her right eye is gold, the other is blue.

Rose-sama. She was Master's first.

In a separate work by the same author, *Ore no Isekai Shimai ga Jichou Shinai!*, there is a girl named Sophia that this character was greatly inspired by.

By the way, Rose-sama was an ordinary girl until she encountered Master. She became like this due to the combined effects of his SSS ranked skill To Be Loved to Death by Yanderes and Yandere Time.

[Mary Brad]

She has blonde hair and blue eyes.

Rose-sama's mother and head of the Brad family household.

Just because Rose-sama's mother appeared and her father didn't, doesn't mean he's dead.

Rose-sama's father was preoccupied in another room at the time.

...for now, you'll just have to imagine what kind of person he is.

[Claudia]

Straight, bluish silver hair with green eyes that are likely to suck you in.

Master's top sex slave.

Are you thinking, "Wasn't Rose his first sex slave?"

Well, you'd be wrong. Rose-sama may have become his first sex slave, but I was his slave long before her.

Therefore, I'm the leader of the sex slaves.

...I won't accept any objections to this.

By the way, I'm not Yandere.

Yandere in this world refers to a person that has the 'Yandere' status in their status window.

No matter what terrifying actions I may take, I'm technically not a Yandere.

[Goddess Medea]

She has black hair and black eyes.

She's the Goddess that created this world.

It's a well-known fact that the Goddess Medea is Yandere... I wonder how Master lived before he was reborn in this world by her.

I'm sure Goddess Medea was watching him even before he was reborn here.

After all, she created this world to specialize in Yanderes just so she could have even more fun with Master.

...at least that seems to be the case. It's a rather shocking fact.

[Hinano]

This person has yet to appear in this world.

This girl... she was the one that killed Master.

She only has a name because the person that killed Master needed a proper name.

So, there are no plans for her to appear.

...at least for the time being.

[Lilia]

She has red hair.

Rose-sama's knight escort.

Originally, this character was supposed to be male, but it was decided that it made more sense for her to be a woman. Rose-sama prefers being around other women.

[Sylphy]

She has blue eyes, medium length blue hair, and elf ears.

She's the elf receptionist at the Bandol Guild.

It seems almost like fate for her to become Master's exclusive receptionist.

By the way, Sylphy is around 120 years old.

Since she lives among humans, she's treated with a lot of respect. At the Guild, it's pretty much the same, but this is due to the fact that Grave is extremely scared of her new Yandere personality.

[Grave]

A nice middle-aged man.

He's the master of the Bandol Guild.

In the past he was an adventurer, but... it was actually the 120-year-old Sylphy that ended his adventuring career when she was his enemy...

Somehow, I feel sorry for him.

[Lang]

A gentlemanlike middle-aged man.

A slave dealer, that was also the mastermind behind several kidnappings in the first volume.

By the way, at first, I thought he was a good man. He bought me even though I had been badly burned and he actually treated me well.

However, he's clearly a bad guy now that I know what terrible things he was doing behind-the-scenes.

[Yuno]

An older sister type woman.

She's a completely insane Yandere.

It seems this character was designed to be the most selfish kind of Yandere by the author.

By the way, this person was already Yandere before she ever even met Master.

[Gray]

An older man that looks like a hard-working person.

He's one of the guards at the entrance of the Bandol Dungeon.

He was previously an adventurer but lost all of his friends on the fifth floor to the Boss Garum.

Master may have died the same way if it wasn't for his ability to learn new skills.

[Rana]

A girl that belongs to the dog-eared (inumimi) tribe. She has black eyes and brown hair.

She was one of the adventurers abducted by Lang.

It seems like the only reason she appeared was to show that there are inumimis in this world.

It's unknown if she'll appear again in the future.

Well then, the character introductions for Volume 1 are now over.

Let's meet again in the next volume!



PDF by: traitorAIZEN